




0113940

GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY  
OF THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST  
OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS



Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2017 with funding from  
Corporation of the Presiding Bishop, The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints









2

GENEALOGY

of

ELIZABETH CAROLINE SEYMOUR BROWN

wife of

Frederick Charles Brown

Compiled and edited

by

LINARES CHAPTER

DAUGHTERS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION

MARGARET COVINGTON WHITEHEAD

Regent

under whose direction this work was commenced

CAROLINE NELSON WESTOVER

Regent

when this work was completed

ENID BEAGLEY WILLARDSON

Registrar

editor and compiled

1954

San Diego, Calif.

GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY  
OF THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST  
OF LATTER DAY SAINTS

DATE MICROFILM

8 July 1974

ITEM ON ROLL

CAMERA NO.

52C-26

CATALOGUE NO.

962,242

924.273  
Se 95 L



## NOTE

Over a period of many years Mrs. Elizabeth Caroline Seymour Brown, an early member of Linares Chapter, D.A.R., collected genealogy of her forebears. It was her wish that her work be sent to the library of the National Society, Daughters of the American Revolution.

This collection we have painstakingly copied, with some additions and corrections, maintaining the same general form as used in the original notes. While there may be errors, we have indexed each name and humbly and lovingly dedicate this volume to Mrs. Brown, with the hope that it may help others to find their ancestors.

E.B.W.





# Roll of Battle Abbey

"All things hasten to decay; all fall;  
All perish; all come to an end.

Iron dieth, iron consumeth, wood decayeth.  
Towers crumble, strong walls fall down.

The rose withereth away, the wax horse waxeth feeble.  
Gay trappings grow old, all works of man's hands perish.

Thus are we taught that all die, both clark and lay,  
And in short, would be the fame of any after death

If their history did not endure  
By being written in the book of the clark."

Taylor's translation of Walter Wace,  
his chronicle of the Norman  
Conquest, 1066

## Norman Knights with William the Conqueror

L. Gilbert (Gilbert)

Corbyn (Corbin)

St. Maur (Seymour)

Montjoy (Munger)

Radulphus de Doliets (Doolittle)

Multon De Vaux (Moulton)

Count Robert de Mortaigne (Morton)

Gunabored Ballou, Marshall under William the Conqueror

William St. John, Grand Master of Artillery under William  
the Conqueror

"Ten thousand forebears within my blood  
Their life streams merge and lift mine to its flood,  
My heart be swift and steadfast, bold and free  
Ten thousand hearts have put their trust in me."



## ALVERSON

Japhet (1) Alverso	md.	Deliverance
William (2) Alverson	md.	Jerusha Garnzey
Katherine (3) Alverson	md.	Dudley(5) Wade
Alverson(4) Wade	md.	Naomi(5) Singer
Lucy(5) Wade	md.	Zenas(7) Fairbank, W.D.
Lucy Catherin(6) Fairbank	md.	Henry Parker(c) Seymour D.
Elizabeth Caroline(7)	md.	Frederick Charles

Japhet(1) Alverson, of Rhode Island, died 1714-20. His wife, Deliverance, died 1725-6. This has been a difficult family to trace.

## Children:

- 1- William (2), born 1702
- 2- David(2), born 1705; md. Martha Card.
- 3- Deliverance (2), born 1708.
- 4- Thomas (2), md. and had 5 sons; removed to Halifax, Vermont.

1. William(2) Alverson, born 1702; md. Catherine-----, who died. He md. for his 2nd. wife, 7 June, 1756, Jerusha Garnzey.

## Children: (by 1st wife)

- 1- Katherine or Catherine(3), born 1731-2; md. Dudley Wade.
- 2- David(3), born 1733; md. Rebecca Shellock, d. 1822, Johnston, Rhode Island.
- 3- Uriah(3), born 1738; md. Mercy Sayles; d. Madison, N.Y.
- 4- Japhet(3).
- 5- John(3), born 1725.
- 6- William(3), d. 27 May 1767, Johnston, Rhode Island.
- 7- Jeremiah(3), born 1 Sept. 1749; d. Jan. 1829, South Walton, N.Y.
- 8- Lydia(3).
- 9- Ruth(3).

11. David (3) Alverson, born 1705; md. in North Kingston, Rhode Island, Martha Card, daughter of James and Martha (West) Card.

## Children:

- 1- Thomas(4), born in North Kingston, Rhode Island; died, 1782, Halifax, Vermont; md. Hannah Reynolds, daughter of John (1) Reynolds and Sarah Carpenter.
- 2- A daughter, who md. 4 May 1767, James(2) Reynolds.
- 3- David(4), md. 24 Jan. 1765, Phoebe Jones, at North Kingston, Rhode Island, whose descendants, as well as



Those of David(3), are living in Illinois.

III. Uriah(3), (William(2), Japhet(1)), born 1738, Providence, Rhode Island; md., 16 Apr. 1761, Mercy(4) Sayles-(Richard(3), John(2), John(1)), dau. of Richard (3) and Abigail (Hawkins) Sayles; a descendant of Roger Williams. Mercy Sayles Alverson was born 1 Dec. 1742, Providence, Rhode Island; died 3 Nov. 1778, Smithfield, R.I.

Children: (by 1st wife)

- 1- Abigail(4), born 14 Mar. 1762; md. Stukley Sayles; died 1812, Utica, N.Y.
- 2- Stephen(4), born 2 Aug. 1764; died 19 Nov. 1845, Perry, N.Y.
- 3- Richard(4), born 24 Feb. 1767; died Smithfield, R.I.
- 4- William(4), born 7 July 1769; died 29 Feb. 1849
- 5- John(4), born 1776; died 21 June 1856, Warsaw, N.Y.
- 6- Sarah(4).
- 7- Lydia(4), died 1856, Madison, N.Y.
- 8- Mercy(4).
- 9- An infant.

Uriah(3) Alverson md. at Smithfield, R.I. as his 2nd wife, Amey Sayles, dau. of Jonathan and Elizabeth(Paine) Sayles.

Child: (by 2nd wife)

- 10- Benjamin(4).

Uriah(3) Alverson was Justice of the Peace 1774-1776-1785; Town treasurer 1777-85. In 1788 he and son William(4) removed to Utica, N.Y., and formed the Utica Aqueduct Co., in 1826. He was a member of the Committee of Inspection. He died 7 Dec. 1835, Madison, N.Y., age 97 years. He is buried at "The Opening" on Old Forks road. His grave was marked, 5 Oct. 1927, by the Oneida Chapter, D.A.R. of Utica, N.Y.

IV. Capt. William (3)(William(-), Japhet(1)), d. 27 May, 1767 md. Lylia Harris, dau. of Thomas and Abigail(Smith)Harris, born abt. 1745; d. 28 June 1823, Johnstown, N.Y.

Children:

- 1- Caleb(4), born 26 May 1755, Johnston, R.I., died 30 Apr. md. first Hannah King; as his 2nd wife Phoebe Edwards. All buried in the Old King Cemetery, Providence R.I.







- 2- John (4), born 17 Apr. 1757; died 6 Jan. 1856. md. Lydia Talton.
  - 3- William (4), born 1753; died 1795. md. Elizabeth
  - 4- Catherine (4), born 21 Oct. 1761; died 9 Dec. 1842. md. 30 Apr. 1780, Hon. Edward Vanton, son of Col. Daniel and Patience Vanton, born 24 May 1760; died 19 Sept. 1820. They had nine children, the third of whom was Catherine (5).
  - 5- Joseph (4), died 1820. md. Catherine Latham.
- Ref.: Copy of old Bible Record

Caleb(4) Alverson and Hannah King had the following children

- 1- Welcome(5), born 1790
  - 2- Caleb(5), born 1793
  - 3- Nelson(5), md. 3 Sept. 1840 Mary Steere
- 

#### Revolutionary Service

Lt. John(4) Alverson, son of Capt. William (3), of First Company, 1780, Johnston, R.I.; pensioned as Sergeant.

Ensign Joseph(4) Alverson, First Company Johnston, R.I., 1793-4; Capt. 1795; Second Major, 6th Regiment, Providence, R.I., 1797-1799.

-----

Probate Record #6, page 33, Town of Johnston, R.I.

"At a court of Probate held in Johnston, in the County of Providence, 14 Apr. 1821. Whereas, Dudley(5) Wade, one of the Creditors of the estate of Joseph(4) Alverson, deceased, appeared and prayed the court that further time of one month might be allowed the Creditors of said estate to present their demands to the Commissioners appointed their receive such claims. Resolved that the commissioners on said estate be again opened and that a further time of thirty days be allowed the Creditors to present and prove their claims and that the Commissioners give public notice accordingly".

William (4) Alverson, son of Uriah(3) and Mercy(Sayles) Alverson, bor 7 July 1767, Smith field, R.I.; in Eastern Indiana.

Children:

- 1- Mercy(5), born 25 Feb. 1797, Utica, N.Y.; died 26 Aug. 1847.
- 2- William(5), born 9 Feb. 1799, Utica, N.Y.; died 26 Apr. 1878.



3-Irene (5), born 14 June 1802, Utica, N.Y.; died 29 Apr. 1868, Utica, N.Y.

4-Lewis (5), born 7 May 1807; died 18 Feb. 1858, San Francisco, Calif.

William (4) Alverson md. and, in the Presbyterian Church, Utica, N.Y., 7 Nov. 1820, Mrs. Mathilda (Potter) Ford, dau. of Capt. Stephen and Sarah (Lindsley) Potter, and widow of Stephen Ford. She died 31 Mar. 1848, Utica, N.Y.

Mercy (5) Alverson md. June 1827, Liberty Powell, and had six children.

William (5) Alverson md. Ella Brace.

Irene (5) Alverson md. 20 Aug. 1828, Hon. Theodore Faxon, Utica, N.Y.

Lewis (5) Alverson md. Emeline Jackson, Buffalo, N.Y.

THEODORE S. FAXON  
born in Conway, Mass.

Jan. 10, 1794

died in Utica, N.Y.

Nov. 30, 1871

IRENE M.

wife of

THEODORE S. FAXON  
born in Utica, N.Y.

June 14, 1802

died Apr. 29, 1868

WILLIAM ALVERSON  
born in Rhode Island  
July 7, 1769

came to Utica, N.Y.  
1788

died Feb. 27, 1849  
age 80 years

HE LIVES IN MEMORY

Transcription  
from Theodore  
Faxon lot, Forest  
Hill Cemetery, Utica, N.Y.

# ALVERSON (Holland line)

William (1) Alverson, born 19 Aug. 1784, in Holland; died 2 Feb. 1847, Stockbridge, Mass.; md. 8 June 1819, Harriet Fairchild, dau. of Daniel and Mary Fairchild, born 2 Aug. 1738, Stockbridge, Mass.; died 30 Sept. 1885, West Haven, Conn. Harriet Fairchild Alverson md. 2nd, 2 Dec. 1856, Alisha Benham.

## Children: (Alverson)

1-Emily Louisa (2), born 30 Apr. 1820, Brownhelm, Ohio; died 2 Sept. 1882, Lee, Mass.

2-Mary Lucinia (2), born 24 Sept. 1821; died 18 Apr. 1840, Stockbridge, Mass.

3-Daniel Fairchild (2), born 19 Feb. 1823; died 5 Dec. 1893, Canandaigua, N.Y.

4-Elizabeth Elvira (2), born 8 Feb. 1825; died Apr.





1895, Brownhelm, Ohio.

5-Frederick William (2), born 14 Dec. 1829; died 11 Aug. 1894, Canandaigua, N.Y.

6-Julia Harriet (2), born 17 Mar. 1834, Stockbridge, Mass.; died 8 Mar. 1861, Lee, Mass.

William (1) Alverson sailed from Amsterdam, Holland, with his widowed mother and two brothers, when he was ten years old. They settled in Poughkeepsie, N.Y. When he was a young man, he went to Stockbridge, Mass., where he met and married Harriet Fairchild. Soon after their marriage, they went to Brownhelm, Ohio, with an oxteam. They were on the way six weeks. In 1830 they returned to Stockbridge, Mass.; where they lived until the death of Mr. Alverson in 1847.

Ref: Records from a Bible belonging to  
Harriet Fairchild Alverson Benham, now  
in the possession of Mary Bryant  
Mehling, Buffalo, N.Y.

- - - - -

#### Unidentified Alversons

John (1) Alverson, son of \_\_\_\_\_ Alverson and wife, Susannah, md. 8 Dec. 1737, in Attleborough, Mass., Mary Carpenter, dau. of Noah Carpenter. She died 22 July 1753.

#### Children:

1-Mary (2), born 1 Sept. 1738. Md. 5 July 1759.

2-John (2), born 25 May 1740; died 1760.

3-David (2), born 15 Apr. 1742.

4-Simon (2), born 2 Apr. 1744. Md. 29 May 1772, Eunice Ellis, at Medway, Mass.

5-George (2), born 13 Dec. 1746. Md. Mrs. Rachel Ormsby. (See further on this family).

6-Susannah (2), born 10 Apr. 1748. Md. 14 Sept. 1775, David Parker, at Douglas, Mass.

George (2) Alverson was a soldier of the Revolutionary War.

- - - - -

#### ARMS

William (1) Arms

Margaret (2) Arms

Ruth (3) Belden

Seth (4) Seymour

John (5) Seymour

David Miller (6) Seymour

Henry Parker (7) Seymour

Elizabeth Caroline Seymour

md. Joanna (2) Hawks

md. William (3) Belden

md. John (4) Seymour

md. Anna (5) Benedict

md. Rachel (5) Miller

md. Caroline Ursula (7) Parker

md. Lucy Catherine (8) Fairbank

md. Frederick Charles Brown

William (1) Arms (Amos), born 1654. He came from the Island of Jersey, England, to Hatfield, Mass., 1674. Removed to Sunderland, Mass., and later to Deerfield, Mass. He was a





soldier in King Phillip's War. He md. 1677, Joanna (2) Hawks, a dau. of John Hawks. William (1) Arms died, 1731, in his home at Deerfield, Mass.

Children:

- 1-John (2).
- 2-Daniel (2).
- 3-William (2), born 1692; died 1774. Md. Rebecca Nash.
- 4-Margaret (2), md. 2 May 1700, William (3) Belden.

Children of Margaret (2) Arms and William (3) Belden:

- 1-Margaret (3), born 1701; died 1780. Md. Nathaniel Slosson.
- 2-Daniel (3), born 1702; md. Esther Smith.
- 3-Elizabeth (3), born 1704; md. Daniel Cole.
- 4-Thankful (3), born 1706; died 1717.
- 5-Mary (3) born 1709; md. Nathaniel Betts.
- 6-Abigail (3), born 1710; md. John Rockwell.
- 7-Ruth (3), born 18 Jan. 1712; md. John (4) Seymour.
- 8-Miriam (3), born 1714; md. Samuel Higgins.
- 9-Esther (3), born 1716; md. Daniel Hureburt.
- 10-Thankful (3), born 1718; md. Alex Risque.
- 11-Sarah (3), born 1720; md. Zebulon Crane.

- - - - -

ARNOLD

Nicholas (1) Arnold	md. Alyce Gulley
Thomas (2) Arnold	md. Phoebe (2) Parkhurst
Eleazer (3) Arnold	md. Eleanor (3) Smith
Elizabeth (4) Arnold	md. William (3) Hawkins
Ruth (5) Hawkins	md. Nathaniel (4) Wade
Dudley (6) Wade	md. Katherine (3) Alverson
Alverson (7) Wade	md. Naomi (5) Munger
Lucy (8) Wade	md. Zenas (7) Fairbank, M.D.
Lucy Catherine (9) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour, M.D.
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Nicholas (1) Arnold died 1622, Ilchester, England. Md. Alyce Gulley, bapt. 29 Sept. 1553; died 1595. He md. 2nd, Grace \_\_\_\_\_.

Children: (by 1st wife)

- 1-Thomasine (2), born 1571; md. Robert Hocker.
- 2-Joanna (2), born 1577; md. William Hopkins.
- 3-Margery (2), born 1581; md. 1603, Thomas Barnard.
- 4-John (2), born 1585; died 1616.
- 5-William (2), born 24 June 1587; died 1675; md. Christian Peake.
- 6-Robert (2), born 1593.
- 7-Elizabeth (2), md. Thomas Hopkins.

Children: (by 2nd wife)

- 8-Thomas (2), bapt. 18 Apr. 1599.





- 9-Eleanor (2), born 1606.  
10-Susannah (2).

William (2) Arnold, born 24 June 1587; died 1675; md. 1610, Christian Peake, bapt. 15 Feb. 1583, dau. of Sir Thomas Peake. William (2) Arnold was church warden in Ilchester Parish in 1632. He came to Rhode Island in ship "Plain Joan," in 1635. Was one of the founders of the First Baptist Church in America.

Children:

- 1-(Gov.) Benedict (3), born 21 Dec. 1615; md. 1640, Damaris Stuckley Westcott.
- 2-Elizabeth (3), born 1611; md. William Carpenter.
- 3-Joane (3), born 27 Feb. 1617; md. Zachery Rhodes.
- 4-Stephen (3), born 22 Feb. 1622; md. 24 Nov. 1646, Sarah (3) Smith.

William (2) Arnold brought his sister, Joanna (2) Arnold Hopkins' children with him to Providence, R.I. They were:

- 1-Frances (3), born 1614; md. William Mann.
- 2-Joseph (3), md. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_. Had two children: Ichabod and Ann.
- 3-Thomas (3), md. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_, who md. 2nd, Richard Kirbie.

Elizabeth (3) Arnold, born 1611, Ilchester, Eng.; md. 1635, William Carpenter.

Children:

- 1-Hoseph (4).
- 2-Lydia (Liddea) (4), md. John Smith, "the Mason."
- 3-Priscilla (4).
- 4-Silas (4).
- 5-Benjamin (4).
- 6-Timothy (4).
- 7-Ephraim (4).

Gov. Benedict (3) Arnold, md. 1640, Damaris Stuckley Westcott.

Children:

- 1-Godsgift; died young.
- 2-Josiah (4); md. Mary Ward.
- 3-Benedict (4), born 1641.
- 4-Caleb (4), born 1644; md. 1666, Abigail Wilbur.
- 5-Josiah (4), born 1646; md. 1683, Sarah Mills.
- 6-Damaris (4), born 1648.
- 7-Penelope (4), born 1652.
- 8-Oliver (4), born 1655; md. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_.
- 9-Godsgift (4), born 1658.
- 10-Freelove (4), born 1661.

Stephen (3) Arnold, md. 24 Nov. 1646, Sarah Smith.

Children:

- 1-Esther (4), born 22 Sept. 1647;





md. \_\_\_\_\_ Hawkins.

2-Israel (4), born 30 Aug. 1649; md. 16 Apr. 1677,  
Mary Barker Smith.

3-Stephen (4), born 27 Nov. 1654; md. Susannah Greene.

4-Elizabeth (4), born 18 Feb. 1661-2; md. Peter Greene.

5-Elisha (4), born 2 Nov. 1659; md. Susannah Carpenter.

6-Sarah (4), born 26 June 1665; md. \_\_\_\_\_ Carpenter.

7-Phoebe (4), born 7 Nov. 1670; md. 1st, Samuel

Hopkins; md. 2nd, Benjamin Smith.

Stephen (3) Arnold died 15 Nov. 1699, age 77 years. A nephew, Major William Hopkins, age 31, was with him when he removed to his son's "fortress" in Pawtuxet, R.I.

Thomas (2) Arnold md. 1st, \_\_\_\_\_; md. 2nd, Phoebe Parkhurst, dau. of George Parkhurst.

Children: (by 1st wife)

1-Thomas (3), born 1625.

2-Nicholas (3), born 1627.

3-Susannah (3), born 1630; md. John Farnum.

Children: (by 2nd wife)

4-Ichabod (3), born 1 May 1640.

5-Richard (3), born 22 Mar. 1642; md. 1st, Mary Angell, dau. of Thomas and Alice Angell; md. 2nd, Mary \_\_\_\_\_.

6-Elizabeth (3), born 29 Aug. 1645; md. 1st, Samuel Comstock; md. 2nd, John Smith, Jr.

7-John (3), born 1646; died 5 Jan. 1722; md. Hannah

8-Thomas (3), born 1650.

9-Eleazer (3), born 17 June 1651; died 29 Aug. 1722.

Thomas (2) Arnold died 24 Mar. 1674, Providence, R.I. He first came to Richmond, Va., 15 May 1635. Removed, 1640, to Watertown, Mass., where he became a freeman. Removed to Providence, R.I., in 1654, where he bought 20,000 acres of land. Eleazer (3) Arnold, born 17 June 1651, probably at Watertown, Mass.; died 24 Aug. 1722. He md. abt. 1670, Eleanor Smith, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Arnold) (Comstock) Smith. Eleazer (3) Arnold built his "splendid mansion" in 1687, in Lincoln, R.I. In 1684 he was elected to the Town Council and in 1686 to the General Assembly. His home descended to the last of his line. Then in 1918 the heirs, justly proud of their heritage, presented it to the "Society for the Preservation of New England Antiquities" which maintains it, in perpetuity, for the public.

Children of Eleazer (3):

1-Joseph (4), md. 1716, Mercy Stafford, who was born 21 Sept. 1694; she died 1753.

2-John (4).

3-Jeremiah (4)X

4-Phoebe (4), born 1672; md. Thomas Smith.

5-Elizabeth (4), born 1678; md. William Hawkins.

6-Eleanor (4).

7-Mary (4), md. \_\_\_\_\_ Thomas.





8-Abigail (4), md. \_\_\_\_\_ Mann.  
9-Eleanor (4), died 1712; md. Sarah Hawkins.  
10-Deborah (4).

Joan (5) Arnold, born 27 Feb. 1617; md. 24 Nov. \_\_\_\_\_,  
Zachery Rhodes.

Children:

1-Malachi.  
2-Rebecca, md. 1st, 2 Feb. 1672, Nicholas Power; md. 2nd,  
Daniel Williams, son of Roger Williams.

Richard (3) Arnold, born 22 Mar. 1642; md. 1st, Mary Angell,  
who d. 1695; md. 2nd, Sarah \_\_\_\_\_, who died 1712.

Children:

1-Richard (4).  
2-John (4).  
3-Thomas (4), Deputy and member of Town Council 1676,  
1682, 1683, 1684 and 1691.

Elizabeth (4) Arnold, born 1678; md. 14 Dec. 1704, William  
Hawkins, who died 8 Oct. 1712.

Children:

1-Elizabeth (5), born 12 Sept. 1705.  
2-Uriah (5), born 30 July 1707; died 1708.  
3-Joseph (5), born 29 March 1709.  
4-Ruth (5), born 14 Mar. 1710; md. Nathaniel Wade.  
5-Deborah (5), born 15 May 1713.

Elizabeth (4) Arnold Hawkins, md. 2nd, 3 June 1718, Israel  
Smith.

Children:

6-Stephen (5), born 6 May 1719.  
7-Naomi (5), born 1720; md. \_\_\_\_\_ Angell.  
8-Elizabeth (5), twin, born 28 Oct. 1722; md. \_\_\_\_\_ Mann.  
9-Israel (5), twin, born 28 Oct. 1722.

Notes on Westcott and Stafford Families.

Stuckley Westcott, of Somersetchire, Eng., md. Rosanna  
Hills. He came to Salem, Mass., 1635, then to Rhode Island.

Demaris Westcott md. 1640, Gov. Benedict Arnold.

Mercy Westcott, born at Yeovil, 1622; died 1718; md. 1660,  
Thomas Stafford.

Amos Stafford, born 1635; died 1760; md. 12 Dec. 1689, Mary  
Burlingham.

Mercy Stafford, born 21 Sept. 1674; died 1753; md. June 1716,  
Joseph Arnold. (See next page for children.)



Children of Joseph and Mercy (Stafford) Arnold:

- 1-Eleazer, died Cape Breton.
- 2-Joseph.
- 3-Benjamin, md. Ann Dexter.
- 4-Amos, md. Sarah Wilkinson.
- 5-Elizabeth, md. Daniel Bucklin.
- 6-Caleb, md. Patience Brown.
- 7-Deborah, born 15 May 1727; md. William Bensley.
- 8-Joshua, md. Annie Arnold.
- 9-Nathan, Md. Sarah Brown.
- 10-Stuckley, md. Lydia Edwards.
- 11-Mercy, md. Jabez Harris.
- 12-Samuel, md. Elizabeth Arnold.

Ref: New England Genealogical and Historical Register, Vol. 33, p.427; vol. 34, pp. 196, 427; vol. 48, pp. 374, 375; vol. 68, p. 373; vol. 69, p. 64; Oct. 1878; Jan. 1915, p. 64.

Will of Richard Arnold, dated 28 Nov. 1644, London, Eng., leaves 20 shillings to "Nephews William and Thomas Arnold in New England." Vol. 28, p. 375.

Will of Nicholas Arnold, proved 28 July 1623, at Wells, Vermont. John Ravens and Thomas Arnold, witnesses.

Arnold Vital Statistics of Rhode Island.

\* \* \* \* \*

Magna Charta Descent

Sir Hugh Bigod, 3rd Earl of Norfolk

Sir Ralph Bigod

John Fitz-John

md. Lady Idabel Bigod

William Fitz-John

md. Lady Maude

Richard

md. Sarah Beacham

Payne

md. Wenellian Talbot

William

md. Sarah Tuberville

Gilbert

William

Roger

md. Joan Gamage

Thomas

John

Richard

Nicholas (1) Arnold

md. Alyce Gulley

William (2) Arnold

md. Christian Peake

Elizabeth (3) Arnold

md. William Carpenter

Lydia (4) Carpenter

md. John Smith, "the Mason"

John (5) Smith

md. Elizabeth Arnold Comstock

Eleanor (6) Smith

md. Eleazer Arnold

Elizabeth Arnold

md. William Hawkins

Ruth Hawkins

md. Nathaniel Wade

Dudley Wade

md. Katherine Alverson

Alverson Wade

md. Naomi Munger

Lucy Wade

md Zenas Fairbank, M.D.

Lucy Catherine Fairbank

md. Henry Parker Seymour, M.D.

Elizabeth Caroline Seymour

md. Frederick Charles Brown





## BALLOU

Robert (1) Ballou	md. Susannah _____
Lydia (2) Ballou	md. William Hawkins
William (3) Hawkins	md. Elizabeth Arnold
Ruth (4) Hawkins	md. Nathaniel Wade
Dudley (5) Wade	md. Katherine Alverson
Alverson (6) Wade	md. Naomi Munger
Lucy (7) Wade	md. Zenas Fairbank, M.D.
Lucy Catherine Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour, M.D.
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

The Ballou's were of French Norman origin, descendants of Gunebored Ballou, Marshall under William the Conqueror, 1066. Mathusin, Robert and William, brothers, were the first of the name in New England.

Robert (1) Ballou was in Providence, R.I., in 1640; died 1668. He md. Susannah \_\_\_\_\_.

## Children:

- 1-Samuel (2).
- 2-Joseph (2).
- 3-Lydia (2).
- 4-Mary (2).
- 5-Peregrine (2).
- 6-Robert (2); died young.
- 7-Jeremiah (2).

Lydia (2) Ballou md. 1st, George Gardiner, who died 1677; she md. 2nd, William Hawkins.

## Children: (by 2nd marriage).

- 1-William (3), born 1679; md. 1704, Elizabeth Arnold.
- 2-Stephen (3), md. 6 Feb. 1706, Hannah Cogswell.
- 3-John (3).
- 4-Sarah (3), died 1712; md. Eleazer Arnold.

Ref: Ballou Family Genealogy

- - - - -

## BARDEN

William (1) Barden	md. Deborah Barker
Mercy (2) Barden	md. John Miller
John (3) Miller	md. Lydia Coombs
David (4) Miller	md. Susannah Holmes
David (5) Miller	md. Zurviah Parker
Rachel (6) Miller	md. John Seymour
David Miller (7) Seymour	md. Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

William (1) Barden md. Deborah Barker, dau. of John and Ann Williams Barker. Deborah Barker, born abt. 1633-34, md. 1660. Their daughter, Mercy, md. 1678, John Miller,





"a man of her father's age." They lived in Middleboro, Mass. John (1) Miller died there 11 May 1720. His monument is in Green Cemetery.

Children:

- 1-John (2), born 1679; md. Lydia Coombs, who was born 1679 and died 1734.
- 2-Mary (2).
- 3-Elizabeth (2).

- - - - -  
BARKER

John (1) Barker	md. Ann Williams
Mary (2) Barker	md. Francis Coombs
Lydia (3) Coombs	md. John Miller
David (4) Miller	md. Susannah Holmes
David (5) Miller	md. Zurviah Parker
Rachel (6) Miller	md. John Seymour
David Miller (7) Seymour	md. Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

John (1) Barker and brother, Robert, came from England to Plymouth, Mass., abt. 1628. He md. 1632, Ann Williams. (His brother, Robert Barker, md. Lucy Williams). John (1) was drowned 14 Dec. 1652, Marshfield, Mass.

Children:

- 1-Deborah (2), md. 11 July 1660, William Barden.
- 2-John (2).
- 3-Abraham (2).
- 4-Mary (2), born 15 Feb. 1652; md. 1st, John Pratt, who died 1673; md. 2nd, Francis Coombs, who died 31 Dec. 1682; md. 3rd, David Wood.

Children: (by 2nd marriage)

- 1-Lydia (3), born 8 May 1679; md. 12 Feb 1701, John Miller.
- 2-Francis (3), born 6 Jan. 1682.
- 3-Ruth (3), born 12 Mar. 1681; md. \_\_\_\_\_ Barrows and had a son Coombs Barrows.

Ref: "The Barker Family" by E.E. Banks, 1927; American Genealogist; Mayflower Descendants Magazine, vol. I, p. 221; vol. 10, p. 216; vol. 12, p. 130; Hist. of Middleboro, Mass.; New England Gen. & Hist. Reg., vol 52, p. 185; vol. 14, p. 249; John (1) Williams and wife Ann were of Scituate, Mass., 1645. Their children then were: John, Edward, Hanna (Ann), Mary. His will dated 10 Dec. 1667 mentions children of Dau., Ann Barker.





## BARNARD

Thomas (1) Barnard	md. Eleanor _____
Mary (2) Barnard Morse	md. Phillip Eastman
Hannah (3) Eastman	md. James Corbin
Clement (4) Corbin	md. Hannah Morris
Hannah (5) Corbin	md. Samuel Fairbank
Jonas (6) Fairbank	md. Freelove Stanley
Zenas (7) Fairbank	md. Lucy Wade
Lucy Catherine (8) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Thomas (1) Barnard, born in England, abt. 1629, was killed by Indians in 1677. He settled in Salisbury, Mass., 1640-3. Received land in first division and at various times later was a planter. He removed to Amesbury in 1654. Was selectman, moderator and also a proprietor of Nantucket, July 1659.

He married Eleanor \_\_\_\_\_. His widow, Eleanor Barnard, then married, 2 July 1681, George Little, of Newbury, Mass. Eleanor Barnard executed Thomas' will 1679, Amesbury, Mass.

## Children: (Barnard)

- 1-Thomas (2), born 1641; md. 1662, Sarah Peasley, Salisbury, Mass.
- 2-Nathaniel (2), born 1642; md. 1662, Martha Barnard, dau. of Robert and Joan Barnard.
- 3-Martha (2), born 22 Sept. 1665; md. 1st, 1667, Thomas Haynes; md. 2nd, Samuel Buckman.
- 4-Mary (2), twin to Martha, born 22 Sept. 1665; md. 1st, Anthony Morse; md. 2nd, Phillip Eastman.
- 5-Sarah, (2), born 1647; md. 1666, William Hackett.
- 6-Hannah (2), born 1649; md. 1673, Benjamin Stevens, son of John Stevens.
- 7-Ruth (2), born 1651; md. 1671, Joseph Peasley.
- 8-John (2), born 1654; md. 1676, Frances Hoyt Colby, dau. of John Hoyt.
- 9-Abigail (2), born 1656; md. 1681, Samuel Fellows.

Mary (2) Barnard Morse md. 22 Aug, 1678, at Haverhill, Mass., Phillip Eastman. She died June 1712, Woodstock, Conn.

## Children:

- 1-Hannah (3), born 5 Nov. 1679; md. 7 Apr. 1697, James Corbin.
- 2-Ebenezer (3), born 10 Jan. 1681;
- 3-Phillip (3), born 18 Aug. 1685.
- 4-Abigail (3), born 29 May 1689; md. John Morse, of Haverhill, Mass.

Ref: American Genealogist, #20, p. 171;  
Eastman Genealogy; New England Hist. &  
Geneal. Reg., vol 15, p. 269; Morse  
Family Genealogy.

100-  
100-  
100-  
100-

100-  
100-  
100-  
100-

100-

100-

100-

100-

100-

100-

100-

100-

100-

100-

100-

100-

100-

100-

100-

100-

100-

100-

100-

100-

100-

100-



## BASSETT

John Bassett	md. Hannah
William (1) Bassett	md. Hannah Dickerman Ives
Hannah (2) Bassett	md. John Parker
Joseph (3) Parker	md. Sarah Curtis
Andrew (4) Parker	md. Susannah Blakeslee
Ezra (5) Parker	md. Elizabeth Perry
William Morse (6) Parker	md. Lydia Gilbert Bull
Caroline Ursula (7) Parker	md. David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

John Bassett and wife, Hannah, came from England to New Haven, Conn., where he bought a house and lot in 1642.

William (1) Bassett, son of John and Hannah, was born 1626, in England. In 1648 he md. Hannah Dickerson Ives, widow of William Ives.

### Children:

- 1-Hannah (2), born 13 Sept. 1650; md. John Parker.
- 2-John (2), born 24 Dec. 1652; md. Mary Todd.
- 3-Samuel (2), born 1655; md. Mary Dickerson.
- 4-Abiah (2), born 1658; md. 1681, Ralph Lines, Jr.
- 5-Joseph (2), md. 1721, Miriam Bradley.
- 6-Phoebe (2).

Ref: New Haven Vital Record; Boston  
Transcript, 3rd Series, A 1760.

## BELDEN

Walter (1) Bayldon	md. _____ Gargrave
John (2) Bayldon	md. _____ Haldenby
Robert (3) Bayldon	md. Margaret Goodrich
William (4) Belden	md. Tomasine _____
Daniel (5) Belden	md. Elizabeth Foote
William (6) Belden	md. Margaret Arms
Ruth (7) Belden	md. John Seymour
Seth (8) Seymour	md. Anna Benedict
John (9) Seymour	md. Rachel Miller
David Miller (10) Seymour	md. Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (11) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

The Bayldons were an ancient family of the West Riding of Yorkshire, England. Walter Bayldon md. a dau. of Thomas Gargrave. John Bayldon md. a dau. of John Haldenby, of County York. John (2) Bayldon died 22 Dec. 1526.

Robert (3) Bayldon, born 1499; md. 2nd, Margaret Goodrich, of Pipeston, dau. of Sir Richard Goodrich. Robert (3) Bayldon was an attendant on Henry VIII on the Field of the Cloth of Gold.

### Children:

- 1-William (4), bapt. 4 Jan. 1589.
- 2-Richard (4).
- 3-Cuthbert (4), bapt. 22 Feb. 1592.



- 4-Marlin (4), bapt. 28 Mar. 1594.  
 5-Henry (4), bapt. 11 May 1595.  
 6-Muriel (4), bapt. 30 Sept. 1598.  
 7-Clare (4).

Coat of Arms: Argent, a fess between 3 fleurs de li sable.  
 The simplicity of the arms shows its great age.

\* \* \*

William (4) Belden, md. 1646, Thomasine \_\_\_\_\_; he died, 1660, Wethersfield, Conn.

Children:

- 1-Samuel (2), born 1647.
- 2-Daniel, born 2 Nov. 1648.
- 3-John, born 1650.
- 4-Susanna, born 1651.
- 5-Mary, born 1652.
- 6-Nathaniel, born 1654.

Daniel Belden born 20 Nov. 1648; died 14 Aug. 1732; md. 1st, 19 Nov. 1670, Elizabeth Foote, dau of Nathaniel Foote. She born 1654. She and four of her young children: Daniel, Jr; Samuel; John and Abigail, were killed by Indians in the Deerfield Massacre, 16 Sept. 1696.

Children:

- 1-William, born 1671.
- 2-Richard, born 1672.
- 3-Elizabeth, born 1673.
- 4-Katherine, born 1675.
- 5-Mary, born 1677.
- 6-Daniel born 1680; died 16 Sept. 1696.
- 7-Sarah, born 1682.
- 8-Esther, born 1683.
- 9-Abigail, born 1686; died young.
- 10-Samuel, born 1687; died 16 Sept. 1696.
- 11-John, born 1689; died 16 Sept. 1696.
- 12-Abigail, born 1690; died 16 Sept. 1696.
- 13-Jane, born 1693.
- 14-Thankful, born 1695.

Daniel Belden md. 2nd, Hepzibah Buell Welles, widow of Thomas Welles; md. 3rd, Sarah Hawks, widow of Phillip Mattoon.

William Belden, born 1671; md. 2 May 1700, Margaret Arms.

Children:

- 1-Margaret, born 1701; md. Nathaniel Slosson; she died 1780.
- 2-Daniel, born 1702; md Esther Smith.
- 3-Elizabeth, born 1704; md. Daniel Cole.
- 4-Thankful, born 1706; died 1717.
- 5-Mary, born 1709; md. Nathaniel Betts.
- 6-Abigail, born 1710; md. John Rockwell.
- 7-Ruth, born 18 Jan. 1712; md. John Seymour.
- 8-Miriam, born 1714; md. Samuel Higgins.





9-Seth, born 1716; md. Daniel Hureburt.  
 10-Thankful, born 1718; md. Alex Risque.  
 11-Sarah, born 1720; md. Zebulon Crane.  
 12-Azor, born 1723;

Ruth Belden, born 18 Jan. 1712; md. John Seymour.

Children:

- 1-John (Seymour).
- 2-William.
- 3-(Capt.) Seth, born 1740; md. Anna Benedict.
- 4-Sarah.
- 5-Martha.
- 6-David; md Lucy Alvord.
- 7-Jonathan.
- 8-Ira, md. Jerusha Parsons.
- 9-James, md. Rebecca Keeler.

Ref: Hist. of Hadley, Mass.; New England  
 Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol 15, p. 295

BENEDICT (Benedictus)

William Benedict	md. Ann Markham
Thomas (1) Benedict	md. Mary Bridgam (Bridgem)(Brigham)
John (2) Benedict	md. Phoebe Gregory
John (3) Benedict	md. Mary Haite (Hoyt)
Nathaniel (4) Benedict	md. Mary Lockwood
Anna (5) Benedict	md. Seth Seymour
John (6) Seymour	md. Rachel Miller
David Miller (7) Seymour	md. Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Thomas (1) Benedict, son of William Benedict of Nottinghamshire, England, came to New England, about 1638. He settled in Southold, Long Island and later lived in Huntington and in Jamaica, L.I. He married 1640, Mary Bridgum or Brigham. He removed to Norwalk, Conn.; died 1690.

For one hundred years the Benedict Family had but one son in direct line--William, William, William. Thomas, the first of the name in New England had five sons.

Children:

- 1-Thomas(2), md. Mary Messenger.
- 2-John (2), md. 11 Nov. 1670, Phoebe Gregory.
- 3-Samuel (2), md. Rebecca Andrews.
- 4-James (2), born 6 Feb. 1649, Southold, L.I., N.Y.; md. 1st, 10 May 1676, Sarah Gregory; md. 2nd, Susan Porter Andrus, dau. of Robert Andrus, of Danbury, Conn.
- 5-Daniel (2), md. Mary Marvin.
- 6-Betty (2), md. John Slauson.
- 7-Mary (2), md. 1 Nov. 1667, John Olmstead.
- 8-Sarah (2), md. 19 Dec. 1679, James Beebe.
- 9-Rebecca (2), md. Dr. Samuel Wood.

John (2) Benedict md. 11 Nov. 1670 Phoebe (3) Gregory (John





(2), Henry (1).

Children:

- 1-Sarah (3), twin, born 28 Sept. 1673.
- 2-Phoebe (3), twin, born 21 Sept. 1673.
- 3-John (3), born 3 Mar. 1676, Southold, L.I., N.Y.
- 4-Jonathan (3).
- 5-Benjamin (3), born 1678.
- 6-Joseph (3).
- 7-Thomas (3), born 1682; md. Millicent Hyatt who was born 6 Dec. 1686; died 1776.
- 8-James (3), born 5 Jan. 1685; died 15 Nov. 1762, Ridgefield, Conn.; md. 7 Apr. 1709, Sarah Hoyt, dau. of Thomas and Mary (St. John) Hoyt.
- 9-Mary or Mercy, (3).

John Benedict, born 3 Mar. 1676; died 16 Jan. 1766; md. Mary Haite (Hoyt) dau. of Thomas and Mary (St. John) Hoyt; she b. 1682, Norwalk, Conn.

Children:

- 1-John (4), born 1701; died 1770.
- 2-Mathew (4), born 2 Oct. 1703; died 7 July 1757.
- 3-Nathaniel (4), born 1716; died 2 Apr. 1808.
- 4-Annah (4); md Mathew Gregory.
- 5-Phoebe (4), md. 1731, Ezra Hoyt; she died 5 June 1799.

John (3) Benedict was a selectman in Norwalk in 1705, 1715-17. Surveyor 1709-11. Townsman 1722-4. Deacon before 1725.

Nathaniel (4) Benedict, born 1716; md. Mary Lockwood, dau. of Joseph and Mary (Weed) Lockwood; she born 1720; she d. 1763.

Children:

- 1-Anna (5), born 1740; md. Seth Seymour.
- 2-Mollie (5), born 1741; md. Deliverance Bennett.
- 3-Nathaniel (5), md. 1768, Annah Raymond; he born Mar. 1744.
- 4-Joseph (5), born 1746; md. Hannah Hoyt.
- 5-Esther (5), born 1748.
- 6-Isacc (5), born 1751.
- 7-William (5), born 1753.
- 8-Sally (5), born 1756; md. Nathan Hoyt.
- 9-Betty (5), born 1759; md Enoch Schriber or Schribner.

Nathaniel (4) Benedict md. 2nd, Hannah Hawlett, dau. of Rev. Thomas Hawlett.

Children:

- 10-Nathan (5), born 1765.
- 11-Hannah (5), born 1766; md. Stephen Wood.
- 12-Lydia (5), born 1768; md. Lemuel Brooks.
- 13-John (5), born 1770.

Nathaniel (4) Benedict's house was burned by the British in a surprise raid on Norwalk, Conn., 1779.

Nathaniel (4) Benedict was Representative, 1762. Selectman, 1755. Served as Sergeant in Capt. Seth Seymour's company





from Norwalk, Conn., in 1776. Then served on the seacoast guard throughout the Revolution. When Lt. Nathaniel (4) Benedict died, 2 Apr. 1808, he left 91 grandchildren and 88 great-grandchildren.

Anna (5) Benedict, born 1740; md. abt. 1770, Capt. Seth Seymour.

Children:

- 1-Seth (6).
- 2-John (6), born 26 Mar. 1773, Norwalk, Conn.; md. 2nd, Rachel Miller.
- 3-Nathaniel (6).
- 4-Levi (6).
- 5-Anne (6).
- 6-Alney (6).

Ref: Jacobus' Families of Old Fairfield, pp. 61, 62; Lockwood Genealogy, p. 91; Benedict Genealogy; New England Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 71, pp. 209, 217, 315; vol. 72, p. 315.

BETTS

Grace Betts	md. Lt. Edward Morris
Samuel Morris	md. Mehetabel Mayo
Hannah Morris	md. Clement Corbin
Hannah Corbin	md. Samuel Fairbanks
Jonas Fairbank	md. Freelove Stanley
Zenas Fairbank	md. Lucy Wade
Lucy Catherine Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

BLAKESLEE

Samuel (1) Blakeslee	md. Hannah Potter
Ebenezer (2) Blakeslee	md. Hannah Lupton
Samuel (3) Blakeslee	md. Elizabeth Doolittle
Susannah (4) Blakeslee	md. Andrew Parker
Ezra (5) Parker	md. Elizabeth Perry
William Morse (6) Parker	md. Lydia Gilbert Bull
Caroline Ursula (7) Parker	md. David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Samuel (1) Blakeslee, born in England; came to New England in ship "Hopewell". Md. 3 Mar. 1650, Hannah Potter, dau. of widow Hannah Potter Beecher's son, John Potter.

Samuel (1) Blakeslee and brother, Thomas, brought their blacksmith equipment with them. Settled first at Boston Neck, then at New Haven, Conn. Samuel (1) Blakeslee died 17 May 1672.

Children:

- 1-John, born 22 Oct. 1651; died 2 Sept. 1653.
- 2-John (2), born 1654; md. Grace Ventriss, dau. of





## Moses Ventriss.

- 3-Moses (2), born Dec. 1655.
- 4-Mary (2), twin, born Dec. 1655.
- 5-Hannah (2), born 22 Oct. 1657, New Haven, Conn.
- 6-Mary (2), born 2 Nov. 1659; md. John Thomas.
- 7-Samuel (2), born 8 Apr. 1662.
- 8-Ebenezer (2), born 17 July 1664.
- 9-Hannah (2), born 22 May 1666.
- 10-Jonathan (2), born 3 Mar. 1669; died same day.

Ebenezer (2) Blakeslee, born 17 July 1664; died 24 Sept. 1735; md. Hannah Lupton, who was born 27 May 1665, and died 1749 at Waterbury, Conn.

## Children:

- 1-Abigail (3), md. 19 May 1709, John Nash.
- 2-Ebenezer (3), born 4 Feb. 1685; md. 5 Dec. 1706, Mary Ford.
- 3-Hannah (3), twin, born 4 Feb. 1685.
- 4-Susannah (3), born 21 May 1689.
- 5-Grace (3), born 1 Jan. 1693; md. 13 Oct. 1713, Eber Humberson.
- 6-Samuel (3), born 1699. (No birth record, but mentioned as son in Ebenezer's will 21 Feb. 1734. New Haven, Conn., Land Records, vol. 10, p. 139).
- 7-Isaac (3) born 21 July 1703; md. 31 May 1733, Mary Frost.
- 8-Abraham (3), md. Elizabeth Cooper.
- 9-Jacob (3); md. Elizabeth Barnes, 10 June 1730.
- 10-Thomas (3).

Samuel (3) Blakeslee, born 1699; died 1761; md. abt. 1718, Elizabeth Doolittle, who was born 15 Oct. 1700. She was the dau. of Daniel Doolittle, who was the son of Abraham.

## Children:

- 1-Obedience (4), born 13 June 1713; md. Joshua How.
- 2-Jemima (4), born 13 Oct. 1715.
- 3-Susannah (4), born 15 Mar. 1719; md. 27 Apr. 1736, Andrew Parker.
- 4-Elizabeth (4), born 8 July 1721; md. Eamaliel Parker.
- 5-Abigail (4), born 8 Sept. 1723; md. Elijah Ackley.
- 6-Zuviah (4), born 16 Jan. 1726; md. Nathaniel Ives.
- 7-Thankful (4), born 26 Nov. 1729; md. Justus Holt.
- 8-Hannah (4), born 15 June 1731; md. James Marks.
- 9-Joseph (4), born 1 Apr. 1732; md. Lois Ives, dau. of Stephen and Sarah (Hart) Ives.
- 10-Miriam (4), born 4 Oct. 1735; md. 1st, Joshua How; md. 2nd, \_\_\_\_\_ Butler.
- 11-Phcebe (4), born 1 June 1744; md. Moses Barnes.

Susannah (4) Blakeslee, born 15 Mar. 1719; md 27 Apr. 1736, Andrew Parker.

## Children:

- 1-Ambrose (5), born 1737; md. Comfort Parker.
- 2-Grace (5), born 10 Dec. 1739; died young.
- 3-Patience (5), born 10 Dec. 1739; twin; died young.

THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA  
DOPARTMENT OF THE ARMY  
OFFICE OF THE CHIEF OF STAFF  
WASHINGTON, D. C.

MEMORANDUM FOR THE CHIEF OF STAFF  
SUBJECT: [Illegible]

1. [Illegible]

2. [Illegible]

3. [Illegible]

4. [Illegible]

5. [Illegible]

6. [Illegible]

7. [Illegible]

8. [Illegible]

9. [Illegible]

10. [Illegible]

11. [Illegible]

12. [Illegible]



- 4-Zerviah (5), born 28 Nov. 1741; md. 3 Jan. 1765,  
David Miller.  
5-Oliver (5), born 20 Nov. 1743; md. Lucy Parker.  
6-Ezra (5), born 2 Dec. 1745; md. 1st, Sarah Tuttle;  
md. 2nd, Elizabeth Perry.  
7-Susannah (5), born 10 Dec. 1747; md. 20 Nov. 1766,  
Stephen Ives.  
8-Rachel (5), born 28 Dec. 1749; md. Ebenezer Atwater.  
9-Sybil (5), born 9 Feb. 1753.  
10-Jason (5), born 7 Aug. 1764; md. Roxanna Day, Utica,  
New York.  
11-Didemus (5).

- - - - -  
BLANCHARD

John (1) Blanchard	md. Elizabeth Hills
Elizabeth (2) Blanchard	md. Consider Hopkins
Consider Hopkins, Jr.	md. Lydia Gilbert
Hannah (4) Hopkins	md. Asher Bull
Lydia Gilbert (5) Bull	md. William Morse Parker
Caroline Ursula Parker	md. David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Deacon John (1) Blanchard md. 22 July 1624, Elizabeth Hills, dau. of Joseph and Rose (Clark) Hills.

- - - - -  
BRADSTREET

Gov. Simeon (1) Bradstreet	md. Anne Dudley
Mercy (2) Bradstreet	md. Nathaniel Wade
Jonathan (3) Wade	md. Mary
Nathaniel (4) Wade	md. Ruth Hawkins
Dudley (5) Wade	md. Katherine Alverson
Alverson (6) Wade	md. Naomi Munger
Lucy (7) Wade	md. Zenas Fairbank, M.D.
Lucy Catherine Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour, M.D.
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Governor Simeon Bradstreet, son of Rev. Simeon Bradstreet and wife Margaret, was born in Horbling, Lincolnshire, England, 18 Mar. 1603.

He was one year at Emanuel College; matriculated 9 July 1618. After leaving Emanuel College he became steward to the Countess of Warwick and was persuaded to engage in the settlement of the Massachusetts Colony.

Being invested with the office of Judge, he arrived in Salem in the summer of 1630, with Winthrop and Dudley, in the ship "Arabella."

In 1631 he was one of the founders of Cambridge and also one of the first settlers of Andover. He was actively engaged in public life. He was elected Assistant in 1631 and remained in office 48 years. On the 23 of Aug. 1630 he was elected Secretary of the Massachusetts Colony and continued in this office until 1643. He was elected Deputy Governor 1673-8;





Governor 1687-88, again re-elected Governor after the imprisonment of Andros, May 1689-1692. He was Secretary Agent and Commissioner of the United Colonies of New England. In 1662 he was dispatched to Congratulated Charles II upon his restoration to the throne of England.

Governor Bradstreet md, 1628, Anne Dudley, dau. of Gov. Thomas Dudley. Anne Dudley, born 1612, was the first poetess in America. A book of poems was published in 1654. A copy is now in the Congressional Library, Washington, D.C.

Anne Dudley Bradstreet, died 16 Sept. 1672. Gov. Simeon Bradstreet md. 2nd, the Widow Gardner, dau. of Rev. Emanuel Downing. He died 28 Mar. 1697 and was buried in Salem, Mass.

Children: (by 1st marriage)

- 1-Samuel (2); Harvard Graduate, 1652.
- 2-Dorothy (2), md. 14 June 1654, Rev. Seaborn Cotton.
- 3-Sarah (2), md. 1st, Richard Hubbard; md. 2nd, Capt. Ward.
- 4-Simeon (2), bapt. 28 Sept. 1640; Harvard graduate, 1660.
- 5-Anne (2), md. James Wigen.
- 6-Hannah (2), md. 2 June 1654, Andrew Wigen, of Exeter, Mass.
- 7-Mercy (2), born 1647; died 5 Oct. 1715 or 17; md. 11 Nov. 1672, Major Nathaniel Wade.
- 8-Dudley (2), born 1648.
- 9-John (2), born 1662.

Mercy (2) Bradstreet, md. 11 Nov. 1672, Major Nathaniel Wade.

Children:

- 1-Nathaniel (3), born 3 July 1675; md. 1694, Mary Davenport.
- 2-Simeon (3), born 1676.
- 3-Susannah (3).
- 4-Mercy (3), born 1678.
- 5-Jonathan (3), born 1680.
- 6-Samuel (3), born 31 Dec. 1683; md. 1st, Lydia Newhall; she md. 2nd, Samuel Sprague.
- 7-Anne (3), born 7 Oct. 1685.
- 8-Dorothy (3), born 12 May 1687; md. 17 Oct. 1706, Jonathan Willis.
- 9-Solomon (3).

Mercy (2) Bradstreet Wade died 5 Oct. 1715. Major Nathaniel Wade died 28 Nov. 1707.

Ref: New Eng. Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 8, pp. 312, 25, 224; vol. 13, p. 203; vol. 9, pp. 121, 113; vol. 1, p. 75; Abbott's Hist. of Andover;

"I am obnoxious to each carping tongue  
Who says my hand a needle better fits."  
Anne Dudley Bradstreet



## BRIGHAM

Thomas (1) Brigham	md. Mercy Hurd
Mary (2) Brigham	md. Lt. Thomas Benedict
John (3) Benedict	md. Phoebe Gregory
John (4) Benedict	md. Anna St. John
Anna (5) Benedict	md. Seth Seymour
John (6) Seymour	md. Rachel Miller
David Miller (7) Seymour	md. Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Thomas (1) Brigham, born 1602, in County Cumberland, near Scotland. The barony from which the name is derived (Bridge House) is now known as Cockermouth. The old Castle was built of material taken from an ancient Roman Castle in the vicinity. As late as 1648 it was garrisoned and stood siege for a month. A small portion still survives. From this manor all English and Americans of this name derive their descent.

Thomas (1) Brigham came to New England in the "Susan and Ellen," in 1635, Capt. Edward Pyne master. He settled at Watertown; removed to Cambridge until 1648. He md., 1637, Mercy Hurd, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Hull) Hurd. Thomas Brigham died 8 Dec. 1653. Mercy Hurd Brigham md. 2nd Edward Rice; md. 3rd, 1664, William Hunt. She died 23 Dec. 1693.

## Children:

- 1-Thomas (2), born 1642; died 1728, Sudbury, Mass.
- 2-John (2), born 9 Nov. 1645; md. Sarah Davis, dau. of Robert and Bridget (Loker) Davis.
- 3-Mary (2), md. Lt. Thomas Benedict.
- 4-Hannah (2), born 9 Mar. 1650.
- 5-Samuel (2), born 12 Jan. 1653.

## BRONSON

John (1) Bronson	md. Sarah Ventriss
Dorcas (2) Bronson	md. Stephen Hopkins
John (3) Hopkins	md. Hannah Strong
Consider (4) Hopkins	md. Elizabeth Blanchard
Consider (5) Hopkins, Jr.	md. Lydia Gilbert
Hannah (6) Hopkins	md. Asher Bull
Lydia Gilbert Bull	md. William Morse Parker
Caroline Ursula Parker	md. David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

John (1) Bronson, born in Chelmsford, England. He came with his father, Richard Bronson, of Braintree, England, and brother, Richard, Jr., to Newton, Mass., with Rev. Thomas Hooker in the ship "Griffin" in 1633; from thence to Hartford, Conn., 1636.

John (1) Bronson was one of the seven pillars of the church at its organization in Farmington, Conn., of which town he was one of its original proprietors. He was a soldier in







27

the Pequot War, 1637. He was Deputy to Gen. of Conn, 1651. He died 28 Nov. 1680. He md. Sarah Ventriss, dau. of Moses and Grace Ventriss.. (Will of Moses Ventriss, dated 15 June 1693).

Children:

- 1-Dorcas (2), born 1640; died 19 Mar. 1697; md. 1657, Stephen Hopkins.
- 2-Jacob (2), born 1641; md. Mary \_\_\_\_\_.
- 3-Sarah (2), born 1642; md. Sgt. John Kilbourne, 1656.
- 4-John (2), born 1643; md. Sarah Ventriss, born 1649.
- 5-Abraham (2), born 1647; md. Hannah Griswold, born 1657; she died 1721.
- 6-Isaac (2), born Nov. 1647; md. 1669, Mary Rood or Root
- 7-Mary (2); md. 1st, John Mygatt; md. 2nd, John Graves; md. 3rd, William Allis.

Dorcas (2) Bronson md. 1657, Stephen Hopkins, son of John Hopkins.

Children:

- 1-John (3), born 1663; md. Hannah Strong, dau. of John Strong.
- 2-Stephen (3), born 1663; md. 1st, Sarah Judd; md. 2nd, Hannah \_\_\_\_\_.
- 3-Ebenezer (3), born 1668; md. Mary Butler.
- 4-Joseph (3), md. Hannah Peck.
- 5-Dorcas (3), md. 11 May 1681, Deacon Jonathan Webster, son of Lt. Robert Webster, who was son of Gov. John Webster.
- 6-Mary (3), born 1670; md. 1689, Capt. Samuel Sedgwick, son of William Sedgwick, son of William Sedgewick, son of Maj. Gen. Robert Sedgwick.

Isaac (4) Bronson, born 1707, was the first white child born in Middlebury, Conn. La Fayette stopped at his house and Rochambeau made his headquarters there in 1781.

Ref: D.A.R. Lineage Book, vol. 17, p. 219; Hist. of Waterbury, pp. 140-141; Bronson Genealogy, p. 11; Winthrop's Medical Journal; American Genealogist; "Some Descendants of John Hopkins," by Timothy Hopkins, 1934.

- - - - -  
BUCKMASTER

Thomas (1) Buckmaster	md. Joanna _____.
Dorcas (2) Buckmaster	md. Clement Corbin
James (3) Corbin	md. Hannah Eastman
Clement (4) Corbin	md. Hannah Morris
Hannah (5) Corbin	md. Samuel Fairbank
Jonas (6) Fairbank	md. Freelove Stanley
Zenas (7) Fairbank, M.D.	md. Lucy Wade
Lucy Catherine Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour, M.D.
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Thomas (1) Buckmaster, first of the name in New England, was a son of John Buckmaster, of Peterborough, Northampton,





England. Thomas (1) Buckmaster came to Sudbury, Mass., 1639, after having been at Boston since 1635. He died 28 Sept. 1656 or 9. Will dated 3 July 1656.

Children:

- 1-Laurence (2),
- 2-Zachariah (2), died 1692, Sherburne, Mass.; md. 7 Mar. 1655, Mary or Sarah Webb, who died 7 June 1704.
- 3-Elizabeth (2), md. \_\_\_\_\_ Spowell.
- 4-Mary (2), md. \_\_\_\_\_ Stevens.
- 5-Dorcas (2), born 1629; md. 7 Mar. 1655, in Roxbury, Mass., Clement Corbin.
- 6-Thomas (2), died 1659; left wife and a daughter, Mary.
- 7-Joseph (2), md. Elizabeth Clark, dau. of Hugh and Elizabeth Clark.
- 8-Jabez (2).
- 9-Sarah (2), md. John Lawrence, 30 Sept. 1657.

Joseph (3), son of Joseph (2), born 1666, Roxbury, Mass., md. Martha Sharp.

Joseph (4), born 1697; died 1747; was Col. in Farmington Militia; md. 2nd, Martha Dall.

Laurence (2) left a will in 1645, before leaving England, naming his father, brother Zachariah, and sister Elizabeth as heirs. No further record of him.

Joseph (2) died 1668. His wife was Elizabeth Clark.

Buckmaster Coat of Arms, Burke's Peerage, p. 398.

Ref: New Eng. Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 26, p. 271; vol 46, p. 271; Temple's Hist. of Farmington, Conn.

- - - - -

BULL

Thomas (1) Bull	md. Susannah _____
Joseph (2) Bull	md. Sarah Manning
Caleb (3) Bull	md. Elizabeth Easton Bunce
Aaron (4) Bull	md. Sarah _____
Asher (5) Bull	md. Hannah Hopkins
Lydia Gilbert (6) Bull	md. William Morse Parker
Caroline Ursula (7) Parker	md. David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Capt. Thomas (1) Bull, born abt. 1606-9, Southark, London, Eng., sailed from Sandwich with his wife, Susannah, in the ship "Hopewell," 1635, at the age of twenty-five. He came to Boston in 1635, later going to Hartford, Conn., with Rev. Thomas Hooker. He is described as "a godly, discreet man," and master of a vessel. Susannah Bull, born 1610, in England, was one of the original members of South Church in 1670. Thomas (1) Bull was a Lt. in the Pequot war; Capt. in the Hartford Company in the Saybrook defense; received a grant of land for services in command at Saybrook; Deputy to General Court, 1648-9.





29

He is buried in the ancient burying ground adjoining the Centennial Congregational Church. Susannah died 1680, age 70; her will probated 19 Apr. 1684.

Children:

- 1-Joseph (2), born 1644; died 22 Mar. 1712; md. Sarah Manning.
- 2-Thomas (2), born 1646; md. 1st, Esther Cowles; md. 2nd, Mary Cheever.
- 3-Jonathan (2).
- 4-David (2), bapt. 9 Feb. 1650.
- 5-Ruth (2), born 1651; died 1690; md. 15 Oct. 1669, Andrew Boardman.
- 6-Susannah (2), born 1652; md. 1669, Thomas Bunce.

Capt. Joseph (2) Bull, born 1644; died 22 Mar. 1712; md. 1st, 1670, Sarah Manning, dau. of William Manning, of Cambridge, Mass. She died 1691.

Children:

- 1-Sarah (3), born 11 July 1672.
- 2-Joseph (3), born 3 Aug. 1675.
- 3-Daniel (3), born 9 Nov. 1677; md. Mary Mygatt.
- 4-Caleb (3), born 1 Feb. 1679; md. Elizabeth Easton Bunce, 1714; she died 1755.
- 5-Susannah (3), born 26 Dec. 1685.
- 6-Sarah (3), born 26 Aug. 1687.
- 7-Sybil (3), born 13 Apr. 1690.

Capt. Joseph (2) Bull md. 2nd, Hannah Humphrey, dau. of Michael Humphrey. Hannah was born 21 Oct. 1669, Winsor, Conn.; died 1751.

Children:

- 8-Ruth (3), born 21 Apr. 1692.
- 9-Abigail (3), born 24 July 1694.
- 10-Jonathan (3), born 14 July 1696.
- 11-Moses (3), born 18 May 1699.
- 12-Ebenezer (3), born 1701.

Caleb (3) Bull, born 1 Feb. 1679; died 1755; md. 1 Apr. 1714, Elizabeth Easton Bunce, widow of Thomas Bunce.

Children: (all born Hartford, Conn.)

- 1-Caleb (4), born 1718; md. 1745, Martha Caldwell, who died 1786, Pittsfield, Mass.
- 2-Aaron (4), born 1718.
- 3-Daniel (4)

Caleb Jr. served in the Conn. Militia in 1777. He loaned money to the treasurer of the state for prisoners in New York. Md. Martha Caldwell.

Capt. Aaron (4) Bull, born 1718, Hartford, Conn; died 1793, Prattsburg, New York. He md. Sarah \_\_\_\_\_.

Children:

- 1.Salvin (5), born 7 Apr. 1754.



- 2-Abigail (5).
- 3-Mary (5).
- 4-Asher (5).
- 5-Sarah (5).

Lt. Aaron (4) Bull, Fifer, 2nd Conn., 11 May 1775 to 2 Sept. 1775; Sergeant, 2nd Continental Dragoons, 8 Mar. 1777; Lt., 5 Nov. 1778; Regimental Quartermaster, 1 Dec. 1778; Served until the close of the War.

Ref: Heitman's Hist. Reg. of officers,  
Continental Army.

Asher (5) Bull, born 1760; md. 23 May 1776, Hannah Hopkins, dau. of Consider Hopkins, Jr., born 3 Apr. 1754, New Hartford, Conn. She died 1800, Prattsburg, New York.

Children:

- 1-Calvin (6).
- 2-Lydia Gilbert (6), born 1783; md 1808, William Morse Parker.
- 3-Mary (6).
- 4-Sofia (6).
- 5-Ursula (6).
- 6-Hannah (6), md. Joel Pratt, of Prattsbury, N.Y., who died 9 Apr. 1850.
- 7-Aaron (6).
- 8-Epaphras (6).
- 9-Joseph (6).

Lydia Gilbert (6) Bull, born 24 Oct. 1783; md. 1803, William Morse Parker.

Children:

- 1-Liva Juliette (7), born 12 Jan. 1804, Bridgewater, New York.
- 2-Lora Fidelia (7), born 12 Jan. 1805, Bridgewater, N.Y.
- 3-Lydia Ann (7), born 7 Nov. 1806.
- 4-Caroline Ursula (7), born 4 Oct. 1808; md. David Miller Seymour.
- 5-Mary Emily (7), born 25 July 1810.
- 6-Sophia (7), born 1 Oct. 1812, Bridgewater, N.Y.
- 7-Hannah Hopkins (7), born 10 Aug. 1814, Sangerfield, New York; md. David Curtis.
- 8-Asher Bull (7), born 8 June 1816, Sangerfield, New York; md. Harriet Castle.
- 9-William Perry (7), born 28 Aug. 1818.
- 10-Ralzemond (7), born Nov. 1819; md. 1st, Mary Sterling; md. 2nd, Annie Granger.
- 11-Liva Juliette (7), born 10 Nov. 1822.

-----  
BUTTERFIELD

Benjamin (1) Butterfield	md. Anne
Jonathan (2) Butterfield	md. Mary Dickson
Mary (3) Butterfield	md. Abraham Watson
Susannah (4) Watson	md. Samuel Fairbank
Samuel Fairbank, Jr.	md. Hannah Corbin
Jonas Fairbank	md. Freelove Stanley







Zenas Fairbank, M.D.      md. Lucy Wade  
 Lucy Catherine Fairbank      md. Henry Parker Seymour  
 Elizabeth Caroline Seymour md. Frederick Charles Brown

The Butterfields originally came from Normandy, France, to England, in the 12th century.

Benjamin (1) Butterfield, born 1610, in England, md. Anne \_\_\_\_\_. They came to New England on the "James" in 1634, with the Mitchells and Shermans. They settled first in Charleston, Mass.; removed to Woburn, Mass., 1646. He was a Freeman 1649. He was in Chelmsford in 1654. Mrs. Anne Butterfield, born abt. 1612, in England; died 19 May 1661, Chelmsford, Mass. Benjamin (1) Butterfield md. 2nd, Hannah Whitmore, widow of Thomas Whitmore. Benjamin (1) Butterfield was bapt. in the church of St. John the Baptist in Halifax, England.

#### Children:

- 1-Mary (2), born 1641, Woburn, Mass.
- 2-Nathaniel (2), born 14 Feb. 1643; md. 1st, 1665, Deborah Underwood; md. 2nd, 1697, Sarah Fletcher.
- 3-Jonathan (2), born 1645; md. 1667, Mary Dickson.
- 4-Samuel (2), born 17 May 1649; md. Anne Ballard.
- 5-Joseph (2), born 16 Aug. 1650; md. 19 Feb. 1667, Lydia Ballard.

Jonathan (2) Butterfield, born 1645; md. 1667, Mary Dickson, dau. of William and Jane Dickson.

#### Child:

- 1-Mary (3), born 1668.

Mary (3) Butterfield, born 1668; died 1730; md. 1st, Abraham Watson, 1688; md. 2nd, Samuel Whitmore.

#### Children: (Watson)

- 1- Isaac (4), born 3 Mar. 1690.
- 2-John (4), born 1692.
- 3-Susannah (4), born Feb. 1695; md. 30 June 1718, Samuel Fairbank.
- 4-Abraham (4), born 1697; md. 14 Mar. 1711, Mary Severance.
- 5-William (4), born 8 May 1698.
- 6-Jonathan (4), born 18 Oct. 1702.
- 7-Jacob (4), born 7 May 1704.

#### - - - - - CARPENTER

William (1) Carpenter	md. Abigail _____
William (2) Carpenter	md. Elizabeth Arnold
Lydia (3) Carpenter	md. John Smith
Eleanor (4) Smith	md. Eleazer Arnold
Elizabeth (5) Arnold	md. William Hawkins
Ruth (6) Hawkins	md. Nathaniel Wade
Dudley (7) Wade	md. Katherine Alverson
Alverson (8) Wade	md. Naomi Munger
Lucy (9) Wade	md. Zenas Fairbank, M.D.





52

Lucy Catherine (10) Fairbank md. Henry Parker Seymour  
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour md. Frederick Charles Brown

William (1) Carpenter, born 1605, Amesbury, wiltshire, Eng-  
land; came to New England, in ship "Bevis," with wife,  
Abigail, and four children, and servant, Thomas Bonshoet.  
Settled in Providence, R.I. He later returned to England.

William (2) Carpenter md. abt. 1635, Elizabeth Arnold, born  
23 Nov. 1611, Ilchester, England. She was a daughter of  
William and Christian (Peake) Arnold.

Children:

- 1-Joseph (3).
- 2-Lydia (3) (Liddea), md. John Smith, "the Mason."
- 3-Priscilla (3).
- 4-Silas (3).
- 5-Benjamin (3).
- 6-Timothy (3).
- 7-Ephraim (3).

Alexander (2) Carpenter, brother of William, came on ship  
"Anne," with two daughters:

- 1-Juliana (3) (Julia Ann), md George Morton.
- 2-Alice (3), md. 1st, Edward Southworth; md. 2nd, Gov.  
William Bradford.

Ref: Arnold Memorial by Elisha Stephen Ar-  
nold; Carpenter Family in America by  
Amos Carpenter; New Eng. Geneal. & Hist.  
Reg. vol. 9, p. 52.

- - - - -  
CLARK

Joseph (1) Clark	md. Frances _____
Mary (2) Clark	md. John Strong
Hannah (3) Strong	md. John Hopkins
Consider (4) Hopkins	md. Elizabeth Blanchard Grayham
Consider (5) Hopkins, Jr.	md. Lydia Gilbert
Hannah (6) Hopkins	md. Asher Bull
Lydia Gilbert (7) Bull	md. William Morse Parker
Caroline Ursula (8) Parker	md. David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker (9) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Joseph (1) and Daniel (1) Clark were nephews of Rev. Ephraim  
Huitt, a younger son of Sir John Huitt, of Huntingtongshire,  
England, who came to New England about 1639.

They were among the first settlers of Winsor, Conn. Joseph  
(1) Clark, born 1613, came from Dorchester, Mass., to  
Winsor, Conn. He md. Frances \_\_\_\_\_. Joseph (1) died 1641.  
Frances md. 2nd, Thomas Dewey.

Children: (Clark)

- 1-Mary (2), born 1638; md. 26 Nov. 1656, John Strong,  
who died 28 Apr. 1663.
- 2-Hannah (2), born 1638.
- 3-Joseph (2), md. Alice Pepper, dau. of Robert and

The following is a list of the names of the persons who have been  
 named in the report of the committee on the subject of the  
 proposed amendment to the constitution of the State of New York.  
 The names are given in the order in which they were named.

- Children (12):  
 1-3-1880 (3)  
 1-3-1880 (3)  
 1-3-1880 (3)  
 1-3-1880 (3)  
 1-3-1880 (3)  
 1-3-1880 (3)  
 1-3-1880 (3)

1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3)  
 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3)  
 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3)

1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3)  
 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3)

1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3)  
 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3)  
 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3)  
 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3)

1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3)  
 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3)

1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3)  
 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3)

1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3)  
 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3)

1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3)  
 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3) 1-3-1880 (3)



Elizabeth (Johnson) Pepper.

CLARK--CLERKE

John (1) Clerke	md. Agnes Sherman
Thomas (2) Clerke	md. Emma _____
Elizabeth (3) Clerke	md. John Dudley
Roger (4) Dudley	md. Susannah Thorne
Thomas (5) Dudley	md. Dorothy Yorke
Anne (6) Dudley	md. Simeon Bradstreet
Mercy (7) Bradstreet	md. Nathaniel Wade
Jonathan (8) Wade	md. Mary _____
Nathaniel (9) Wade	md. Ruth Hawkins
Dudley (10) Wade	md. Katherine Alverson
Alverson (11) Wade	md. Naomi Munger
Lucy (12) Wade	md. Zenas Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (13) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

John (1) Clerke md. Agnes Sherman, dau. of Thomas Sherman, of Diss, Norfolk, and Yardley, Suffolk, England. He had, among other children:

- 1-Thomas (2).
- 2-Elizabeth (2).

Thomas (2) Clerke, clothmaker and merchant, of St. Peters, Colchester, England, md. Emma \_\_\_\_\_. His will dated 23 Sept. 1520.

Children:

- 1-Thomas (3).
- 2-John (3), md. Jane \_\_\_\_\_; will dated 1538.
- 3-Elizabeth (3), md. John Dudley.
- 4-Joan (Ann) (3), md. Edmund Sherman.

Elizabeth (3) Clerke md. John Dudley, son of Thomas and Margaret (Threlkeld) Dudley.

Children:

- 1-Katherine (4).
- 2-Agnes (4), md. Bernard Garter.
- 3-Roger (4), md. Susannah Thorne.
- 4-Francis (4), a minor in 1563.

Capt. Roger (4) Dudley md. Susannah Thorne.

Children:

- 1-Thomas (5), Governor of Massachusetts.
- 2- Mary or Constance.

COOKE

Henry (1) Cooke	md. Judith Birdsall
Mary (2) Cooke	md. Robert Moulton
Robert (3) Moulton	md. Hannah Groves
Mary (4) Moulton	md. Anthony Needham
Naomi (5) Needham	md. Joseph Munger
Naomi (6) Munger	md. Alverson Wade



Lucy (7) Wade md. Zenas Fairbank, M.D.  
 Lucy Catherine (8) Fairbank md. Henry Parker Seymour, M.D.  
 Elizabeth Caroline Seymour md. Frederick Charles Brown

Henry (1) Cooke, first of his family in New England, came from Kent, England, in 1638. He was of Puritan stock, born 1615, in Blythe, Yorkshire. He died 28 Dec. 1661, Salem, Mass. He was a proprietor in Salem. He md. 1639, Judith Birdsall, dau. of Henry Birdsall. Judith Birdsall Cooke died 11 Sept. 1689.

#### Children:

- 1-Isaac (2), born 1640; md. 3 May 1664, Elizabeth Buxton; settled in Plymouth, Mass.
- 2-Samuel (2), born 1641; md. 2 May 1667, Hope Parker, dau. of Edward Parker.
- 3-Judith (2), born 13 Sept. 1643.
- 4-Rachel (2), born 1645.
- 5-John (2), born 1647; md. Mary Buxton; settled in Middletown, Conn.
- 6-Mary (2), born 15 Sept. 1650; md. 1672, Robert Moulton.
- 7-Martha (2), twin, born 15 Sept. 1650.
- 8-Henry (2), born 1652; md. Martha Hall, dau. of John and Jane (Wollen) Hall.
- 9-Elizabeth (2), born 1654.
- 10-Hannah (2), born 1658.

Samuel (2) and Henry (2) Cooke settled in Wallingford, Conn.

Ref: Perley's Hist. of Salem, vol. 2, p. 42;  
 Salem Vital Records.

#### COOMBS

John (1) Coombs	md. Sarah Priest
Francis (2) Coombs	md. Mary Barker Pratt
Lydia (3) Coombs	md. John Miller
David (4) Miller	md. Susannah Holmes
David (5) Miller, Jr.	md. Zurviah Parker
Rachel (6) Miller	md. John Seymour
David Miller (7) Seymour	md. Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

John (1) Coombs, gentleman, who witho title, bore a coat of arms, was know to be descended from an ancient family which had always borne arms. He came to Plymouth, Mass., in 1633. He md. Sarah Priest, a dau. of Degory and Sarah (Allerton) (Vincent) Priest, sister of Isaac Allerton and widow of John Vincent. Sarah Priest Coombs was born 1615, Leyden, Holland.

#### Children:

- 1-Elizabeth (2), md. 1687, Eleazer Cushman, son of Thomas Cushman, who was son of Robert Cushman.
- 2-Francis (2),
- 3-John (2), md. Elizabeth Royal Barlow.





Francis (1) Coombs md. 1st, Deborah Morton.

Children:

- 1-Deborah (3), born 1674.
- 2-Mercy (3), born 3 Jan. 1674.

Deborah Morton died and Francis (2) Coombs md. 2nd, Mary (Barker) Pratt, 1676. Francis Coombs died 31 Dec. 1682.

Children:

- 3-Lydia (3), born 8 May 1679.
- 4-Ruth (3), born 12 Mar. 1681; md. \_\_\_\_\_ Barrows, and had a son Coombs Barrows.
- 5-Francis (3), born 6 Jan. 1682.

Lydia (3) Coombs, born 8 May 1679, Middleboro, Mass.; died 6 Apr. 1734; md. 12 Feb. 1701, John Miller.

Children:

- 1-Francis (4), born 11 Jan. 1702; md. 1732, Experience (Hawes) Sproat.
- 2-John (4), born 1704; md. 1735, Priscilla Bennett, who died 1754.
- 3-David (4), born 17 Apr. 1708; md. 1728, Susannah Holmes.
- 4-Elias (4), born 17 Aug. 1711.

John Coombs (2), md. 24 Feb. 1661, Elizabeth Royal Barlow.

Children:

- 1-Mary (3), born 28 Nov. 1666, Boston, Mass.; md. 18 Dec. 1689, Benjamin Eaton.
- 2-Elizabeth (3), born Boston, Mass.; md. 1st, 12 Jan. 1687, Eleizer Cushman, son of Thomas Cushman, who was the son of Robert Cushman, of Plympton, Mass.; md. 2nd, John Warren.
- 3-John (3), born Boston, Mass.

Francis (2) Coombs was a man of influence in Middleboro, Mass.; a freeman, 1670; selectman, 1674, 1675, and 1680. He died 31 Dec. 1681.

Ref: Mayflower Descendants' Magazine, vol. 1, p. 221; vol. 10, p. 216; vol. 12, p. 130; Hist. of Middleboro, Mass.; New England Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 14, p. 249; vol. 52, p. 185.





## CORNWALL

William (1) Cornwall	md. Joan _____
John (2) Cornwall	md. Martha Peck
Hannah (3) Cornwall	md. Daniel Doolittle
Elizabeth (4) Doolittle	md. Samuel Blakeslee
Susannah (5) Blakeslee	md. Andrew Parker
Ezra (6) Parker	md. Elizabeth Perry
William Morse (7) Parker	md. Lydia Gilbert Bull
Caroline Ursula (8) Parker	md. David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker (9) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Sergeant William (1) Cornwall was sergeant of Arms of the body guard of Charles I before coming to New England in 1634. He md. 1st, Joan \_\_\_\_\_. They were members of the Rev. John Elliot's church in Roxbury, Mass., in 1635. He removed to Hartford, Conn., in 1637; then to Middletown in 1639. He was representative to the General Court in 1654, 1655, 1656, 1657, and in 1665 he received a grant of land for services in the Pequot War. His will was dated 1670. He md. 2nd, Mary \_\_\_\_\_.

Children: (by 1st marriage).

- 1-John (2), born Apr. 1640; died 2 Nov. 1707; md. Martha Peck.
- 2-William (2), born 24 June 1641; died 15 June 1691; md. Mary Bull, dau. of William Bull.
- 3-Samuel (2), born Sept. 1642; died 6 Dec. 1728; md. 15 Jan. 1667, Rebecca Bull, dau. of William Bull.
- 4-Jacob (2), born Sept. 1646; died 18 Apr. 1708; md. Mary white, dau. of Nathaniel White.
- 5-Sarah (2), born Oct. 1647; md. 16 Oct. 1675, Daniel Hubbard.
- 6-Thomas (2), born Sept. 1648; died 1702; md. 1672, Sarah Clark.
- 7-Esther (2), born 1650; died 2 May 1733; md. 1st, as his fourth wife, John Wilcox.
- 8-Elizabeth (2), born 1651; md. Capt. John Hall, of Middletown.

Sergeant John (2) Cornwall, born Apr. 1640; md. 8 June 1664, Martha Peck, dau. of Deacon Paul Peck, of Hartford, Conn.

Children:

- 1-Mary (3), born 20 Nov. 1666; died 1743; md. Samuel Doolittle.
- 2-Martha (3), born 30 Aug. 1669; md. 1692, Richard Hubbard.
- 3-John (3), born 13 Aug. 1671.
- 4-William (3), born 17 Aug. 1673.
- 5-Paul (3), born 6 June 1675.
- 6-Hannah (3), born 3 Sept. 1676; md. Daniel Doolittle.
- 7-Joseph (3), born 5 Oct. 1679; died 3 Feb. 1742.
- 8-Thankful (3), born 1 Mar. 1682; md. Jonathan Steed.
- 9-Benjamin (3), born 23 Dec. 1684; died 26 May 1754.





## CORBIN

John (1) Corbin	md. Christian Holland
Clement (1) Corbin	md. Dorcas Buskmaster
James (2) Corbin	md. Hannah Eastman
Clement (3) Corbin	md. Hannah Morris
Hannah (4) Corbin	md. Samuel Fairbank
Jonas Fairbank	md. Freelove Stanley
Zenas (6) Fairbank	md. Lucy Wade
Lucy Catherine Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

The Corbins were originally Norman French and the name is now spelled in France as it is today in America, although in England it is usually spelled Corbyn. The motto on the Corbin Coat of Arms is "Deus poscit Corvus," "God feeds the ravens." The family history of the Corbins goes back to the time of the Norman Conquest, 1066, when so many Norman families came to England. The Roll of Battle Abbey published in London, 1889, gives a list of those who were with William the Conqueror and mentions the name "Corbin" four times. They were Under-lieutenants until 1154-5-6, when they gained possession of large estates through marriage and had at least three Coats of Arms. It is said that some of the American Corbins were of Huguenot origin.

Clement Corbin, emigrant ancestor, was born in England, a son of John and Margaret Corbin, of Upways, Dorsetshire. Clement (1) Corbin came to America in 1637, when he was but eleven years old. In 1656 he bought 42 acres of land at Muddy River, (now Brookline), Mass. Clement Corbin and Dorcas Buckmaster were md. 1 July 1654, by Capt. Humpfrey Atherton, in Boston, Mass. Dorcas was born in 1629, in Wales. She died 1722, Woodstock, Conn.

Children: (all born in Muddy River, later Brookline, Mass).

- 1-Thomas (2), born 1656.
- 2-Mary (2), born 1658.
- 3-John (2), born 1660.
- 4-James (2), born 5 Apr. 1665.
- 5-Jabez (2), born 1667-8.
- 6-Dorcas (2), born 1670.
- 7-Joan (2), also called Hannah, born 1672.
- 8-Margaret, (2), bapt. 21 Mar. 1675-6

In 1695 Clement (1) Corbin removed to Woodstock, Conn., where he owned large tracts of land.

James (2) Corbin, born 1665; md. 10 May 1694, Hannah Eastman, dau. of Phillip and Mary (Barnard) (Morse) Eastman.

Children:

- 1-Clement (3), born 17 Feb. 1698.
- 2-Mary (3), born 5 Feb. 1700.
- 3-James (3), born 24 Feb. 1702.
- 4-Dorcas (3), born 1704; md. John Barnes.
- 5-Hannah (3), born 24 Mar. 1706; died young.
- 6-Phillip (3), born 5 Jan. 1708.





- 7-Stephen (3), born 5 Aug. 1710.
- 8-Elisha (3), born 30 June 1713.
- 9-Samuel (3), born 10 July 1715.
- 10-Hannah (3), died young.
- 11-Hannah (3), born 26 Aug. 1721; md. 1746, Benjamin Coburn.

Major Clement (3) Corbin, born 17 Feb. 1696, Woodstock, Conn.; md. 7 Nov. 1626, Hannah Morris, dau. of Samuel Morris

Children:

- 1-Hannah (4), born 7 June 1727; md. Samuel Fairbank.
- 2-Mehetabel (4), born 3 July 1728.
- 3-Dorcas (4), born 8 June 1731; md. 1 Mar. 1749, Benjamin Fairbank.
- 4-Clement (4), born 1 May 1733.
- 5-Margaret (4), born 2 Jan. 1735.
- 6-Ezra (4), born 1 Dec. 1736.
- 7-Elijah (4), born 1 Dec. 1738.
- 8-Lucy (4), born 9 Mar. 1745; died Dec. 1745.

Clement (3) Corbin was selectman and Town Treasurer at Dudley, Mass., 1742.

- - - - -  
CURTISS

William Curtiss	md.	Agnes _____
John (1) Curtiss	md.	Elizabeth Hutchins
John (2) Curtiss	md.	Elizabeth _____
Thomas (3) Curtiss	md.	Mary Merriman
Sarah (4) Curtiss	md.	Joseph Parker
Andrew (5) Parker	md.	Susannah Blakeslee
Ezra (6) Parker	md.	Elizabeth Perry
William Morse (7) Parker	md.	Lydia Gilbert Bull
Caroline Ursula (8) Parker	md.	David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker Seymour	md.	Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md.	Frederick Charles Brown

A Coat of Arms was confirmed to John (1) Curtiss 9 May 1632, while he was living in London. He was the youngest son of William and Agnes Curtiss, bapt. 15 Sept. 1577, Nazing, Eng. He md. 18 Apr. 1610, Elizabeth Hutchins. He came to New England in the ship "Safety" and went to Roxbury, Mass., holding 15 acres and having five persons in his family. In 1639 he was of Wethersfield, Conn., where he owned land on the north road to the Great Meadows. In 1639-40 he intended to remove to Stratford, Conn., but died and left his widow, Elizabeth, and sons, John and William, to take up his land. Theirs are the first names on the town records. Elizabeth Hutchins Curtiss' will was probated 4 Nov. 1658, Fairfield, Conn. She died June 1658.

Children:

- 1-John (2), bapt. 26 Feb. 1614.
- 2-William (2), bapt. 21 June 1618; died 1702.
- 3-Thomas (2), bapt. 12 Mar. 1619; died 1648.

John (2), bapt. 26 Feb. 1614, Nazing, Eng.; md. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_.

# MEMORANDUM

TO : THE PRESIDENT

FROM : THE SECRETARY OF DEFENSE

SUBJECT: [Illegible]

[Illegible]

[Illegible]

[Illegible]

[Illegible]

[Illegible]

[Illegible]



## Children:

- 1-John (3), born 1642; md. widow Hannah Kimberly, and removed to New Jersey.
- 2-Israel (3), born 3 Apr. 1644; md. Abiah Hubbard.
- 3-Elizabeth (3), born 3 May 1647.
- 4-Thomas (3), born 14 Jan. 1648; md. Mary Merriman.
- 5-Joseph (3), born 1650; md. Pethia Boothe, dau. of Richard and Elizabeth (Hawley) Boothe.
- 6-Benjamin (3), born 1652; md. Esther Judson.
- 7-Hannah (3), born 1654; died 21 Oct. 1728; md. Benjamin Lewis.

John (2) Curtiss was one of the original proprietors of Stratford, Conn.

Thomas (3) Curtiss, born 14 Jan. 1648; died 1736, Wallingford, Conn. He md. 9 June 1674, Mary Merriman, who was born 18 July 1657, dau. of Capt. Nathaniel Merriman. Thomas (3) Curtiss was Deputy for Wallingford, Conn., 1689, and May and Oct., 1717. Ensign of Wallingford Train band, Oct. 1704.

## Children:

- 1-Mary (4), born 13 Oct. 1675; md. John Craine.
- 2-Nathaniel (4), born 14 May 1677; md. 1st, Sarah Hall, dau. of Nathaniel Hall; md. 2nd, Sarah How; md. 3rd, Mrs. Phoebe Palmer.
- 3-Samuel (4), born 3 Feb. 1678; md. 3 Jan. 1705, Elizabeth Fredericks.
- 4-Elizabeth (4), born Sept. 1780; died 1735; md. Nathaniel Hall.
- 5-Hannah (4), born 3 Sept. 1683; died 12 Oct. 1703.
- 6-Thomas (4), born 26 Aug. 1685; md. Mary \_\_\_\_\_.
- 7-Sarah (4), born 1 Oct. 1687; md. 17 June 1705, Joseph Parker.
- 8-Abigail (4), born 3 Nov. 1689; died 1730; md. Joseph Holt.
- 9-Joseph (4), born 1 Oct. 1691; md. 4 Mar. 1712, Mattha Collins.
- 10-Jemima (4), born 15 Jan. 1694; md. 29 Sept. 1712, Nathaniel Beach.
- 11-Rebecca (4), born 21 Aug. 1697; md. 1st, 1 Mar. 1716, Lambert Johnson; md. 2nd, William Munson.
- 12-John (4), born 18 Sept. 1699; md. 1723, Jemima Abernathy.

Sarah (4) Curtiss, born 1 Oct. 1687; md. 17 June 1705, Joseph Parker.

## Children:

- 1-Joseph (5), born 1706; died young.
- 2-Joseph (5), born 1708.
- 3-Hannah (5), born 1710; md. 1730, Samuel Barnes.
- 4-Ebenezer (5), born 1713; md. Lydia Barnes.
- 5-Joseph (5), born 1716; md. 1st, Lucy Parmelee; md. 2nd, Mary Andrews.
- 6-Andrew (5), born 1718; md. Susannah Blakeslee.





- 7-Ralph (5).  
 8-Waitstill (5), born 1721.  
 9-Sarah (5), born 1725.  
 10 Thomas (5), born 1728; md. Abigail Dutton.

This family of Curtiss has been traced back to Stephen Curtiss, of Appledore, Kent, England, 1450.

Curtiss Coat of Arms, (Kent and Sussex) Argent, a chevron sable, between three bulls' heads, cabossed gules.

Crest, a unicorn passant or between four trees proper.

- - - - -  
 DICKERMAN

Thomas (1)	Lickerman	md.	Ellen _____.
Hannah (2)	Dickerman Ives	md.	William Bassett
Hannah (3)	Bassett	md.	John Parker
Joseph (4)	Parker	md.	Sarah Curtiss
Andrew (5)	Parker	md.	Susannah Blakeslee
Ezra (6)	Parker	md.	Elizabeth Perry
William Morse (7)	Parker	md.	Lydia Gilbert Bull
Caroline Ursula (8)	Parker	md.	David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker (9)	Seymour	md.	Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline	Seymour	md.	Frederick Charles Brown
Thomas (1)	Dickerman	md.	Ellen _____, at Dorchester, Mass.

Children:

- 1-Hannah (2).  
 2-Abraham (2).

Hannah (2) Dickerman, md. 1st, in England, William Ives; md. 2nd, 1648, William Bassett, of New Haven, Conn.

Children: (by 2nd marriage)

- 1-Hannah (3), born 13 Sept. 1650; md. John Parker.  
 2-John (3), born 24 Dec. 1652; md. Mary Todd.  
 3-Samuel (3), born 1655; md. Mary Dickerman.  
 4-Abiah (3), born 1658; md. 1681, Ralph Lines, Jr.  
 5-Joseph (3), md. 1721, Miriam Bradley.  
 6-Phoebe (3).

Ref: History of Guilford branch of the  
 Dickerman Family; Boston Transcript,  
 6795, 21 Mar. 1928.

- - - - -  
 DICKSON

William (1)	Dickson	md.	Jane _____
Mary (2)	Dickson	md.	Jonathan Butterfield
Mary (3)	Butterfield	md.	Abraham Watson
Susannah (4)	Watson	md.	Samuel Fairbank
Samuel (5)	Fairbank	md.	Hannah Corbin
Jonas (6)	Fairbank	md.	Freelove Stanley
Zenas (7)	Fairbank	md.	Lucy Wade
Lucy Catherine (8)	Fairbank	md.	Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline	Seymour	md.	Frederick Charles Brown

William (1) Dickson, born abt. 1614, in England, came to



10-24-73 T.D.

Cambridge, Mass., abt. 1640. He was a freeman, 18 May 1642; died 5 Aug. 1692. He md. 1639-40, in England, Jane \_\_\_\_\_, who died 4 Dec. 1689, Cambridge, Mass.

Children:

- 1-Lydia (2), born 1642.
- 2-Mary (2), born 1644; died 1648.
- 3-Abigail (2), born 10 Mar. 1648.
- 4-Mary (2), born 17 Jan. 1650.
- 5-Hannah (2), born 1653; md. 16 July 1683, Stephen Francis.
- 6-John (2), born 21 Mar. 1656; md. 12 May 1687, Margery Winship, dau. of Edward Winship, who was born 1663; and died 1784.

Mary (2) Dickson md. 1667, Jonathan Butterfield.

Children:

- 1-Mary (3), born 1668; died 1730; md. 1st, Abraham Watson; md. 2nd, Samuel Whitmore.

Ref: Cambridge Vital Records.

DOOLITTLE

Abraham (1) Doolittle	md. Abigail Mosse
Daniel (2) Doolittle	md. Hannah Cornwall
Elizabeth (3) Doolittle	md. Samuel Blakeslee
Susannah (4) Blakeslee	md. Andrew Parker
Ezra (5) Parker	md. Elizabeth Perry
William Morse (6) Parker	md. Lydia Gilbert Bull
Caroline Ursula (7) Parker	md. David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Radulphus de Dolieta came to England with William the Conqueror, 1066. The name was derived from his Norman province, Dolieta.

Abraham Dowlittal, first of the name in New England, was born, 1620. He married 1st, Joan Allen, dau. of James Allen, of Bedfordshire, Eng. Abraham (1) came to New Haven, Conn., 1642; took the oath of fidelity, 1644; was Deputy to the General Court, 1668; died 11 Aug. 1690. His grave stone is the oldest in Wallingford, Conn. Joan died after 1657. He md. 2nd, Abigail Mosse.

Children: (by 1st marriage)

- 1-Abraham (2), born 12 Feb. 1649; died 10 Nov. 1732; md. 1st, 9 Nov. 1680, Mercy Holt; md. 2nd, Ruth Lathrop, sister John and Joseph Lathrop; md. 3rd, Elizabeth Thorpe, dau. of Samuel Thorpe.
- 2-Elizabeth (2), born 12 Apr. 1652.
- 3-Mary (2), born 22 Feb. 1653.
- 4-John (2), born 14 June 1655; md. 1st, 13 Feb. 1682, **Mary Peck; md. 2nd, Grace Ventriss Blakeslee, dau. of Moses Ventriss, and widow of John Blakeslee.**

Mary Peck; and, Grace Ventris Blackie, dau.  
of John Ventris, and widow of John Blackie.



## Children: (by 2nd marriage)

- 5-Samuel (2), born 7 July 1665; md. Mary Cornwall, dau. of Sergeant John Cornwall.
- 6-(Capt.) Joseph (2), born 12 Feb. 1666.
- 7-Abigail (2), born 26 Feb. 1668.
- 8-Ebenezer (2), born 6 July 1672.
- 9-Mary (2), born 4 Mar. 1673.
- 10-Daniel (2), born Dec. 1675; md. Hannah Cornwall, dau. of Sergeant John Cornwall.
- 11-Theophilus (2), born 28 July 1678.

Daniel (2) Doolittle, born Dec. 1675; died 1755; md. Hannah Cornwall, born 3 Sept. 1674; died 16 Jan. 1736. Daniel and Hannah were both buried in Wallingford, Conn.

## Children:

- 1-Hannah (3), born 27 Jan. 1699; md. 1st, John Williams; md. 2nd, Jonah Blakeslee.
- 2-Elizabeth (3), born 15 Oct. 1700; md. Samuel Blakeslee.
- 3-Martha (3), born 16 Apr. 1703; md. Theophilus Fenn.
- 4-Daniel (3), born 3 Feb. 1706; died 1771; md. Elizabeth Dayton.
- 5-Joseph (3), born 3 July 1707; md. Mary \_\_\_\_\_.
- 6-Stephen (3), born 14 Sept. 1709; died 27 Nov. 1797; md. 11 May 1737, Anna \_\_\_\_\_.
- 7-Abigail (3), born 6 May 1712; md. 7 Feb. 1737, Aaron Parker.
- 8-Dinah (3), born 4 Oct. 1715; died 1719.
- 9-Ezra (3), born 24 July 1718; died 1 Apr. 1829; md. Sarah Hall.

Elizabeth (3) Doolittle, born 15 Oct. 1700; md. Samuel Blakeslee.

## Children:

- 1-Susannah (4), born 15 Mar. 1719; md. 27 Sept. 1736, Andrew Parker.
- 2-Elizabeth (4), born 8 July 1721; md. Gamaliel Parker.
- 3-Abigail (4), born 8 Sept. 1723; md. Elijah Ackley.
- 4-Zerviah (4), born 16 Jan. 1726; md. Nathaniel Ives.
- 5-Thankful (4), born 26 Nov. 1729; md. Justus Holdt.
- 6-Hannah (4), born 13 June 1731; md. James Marks.
- 7-Joseph (4), born 1 Apr. 1732; md. Lois Ives, dau. of Stephen and Sarah (Hart) Ives.
- 8-Meriam (4), born 4 Oct. 1735; md. 1st, Joshua How; md. 2nd, \_\_\_\_\_ Butler.
- 9-Phoebe (4), born 1 June 1744; md. Moses Barnes.

Ref: New England Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 5;  
vol. 6, p. 293.

- - - - -

1. The first part of the report deals with the general situation of the country and the progress of the work during the year. It is divided into two main sections: the first section deals with the general situation and the second section deals with the progress of the work.

2. The second part of the report deals with the results of the work during the year. It is divided into two main sections: the first section deals with the results of the work in the field and the second section deals with the results of the work in the laboratory.

3. The third part of the report deals with the conclusions of the work during the year. It is divided into two main sections: the first section deals with the conclusions of the work in the field and the second section deals with the conclusions of the work in the laboratory.

4. The fourth part of the report deals with the recommendations of the work during the year. It is divided into two main sections: the first section deals with the recommendations of the work in the field and the second section deals with the recommendations of the work in the laboratory.

5. The fifth part of the report deals with the summary of the work during the year. It is divided into two main sections: the first section deals with the summary of the work in the field and the second section deals with the summary of the work in the laboratory.

6. The sixth part of the report deals with the bibliography of the work during the year. It is divided into two main sections: the first section deals with the bibliography of the work in the field and the second section deals with the bibliography of the work in the laboratory.

7. The seventh part of the report deals with the index of the work during the year. It is divided into two main sections: the first section deals with the index of the work in the field and the second section deals with the index of the work in the laboratory.

8. The eighth part of the report deals with the appendix of the work during the year. It is divided into two main sections: the first section deals with the appendix of the work in the field and the second section deals with the appendix of the work in the laboratory.

9. The ninth part of the report deals with the conclusion of the work during the year. It is divided into two main sections: the first section deals with the conclusion of the work in the field and the second section deals with the conclusion of the work in the laboratory.

10. The tenth part of the report deals with the final remarks of the work during the year. It is divided into two main sections: the first section deals with the final remarks of the work in the field and the second section deals with the final remarks of the work in the laboratory.



## DOWNING

George (1) Downing	md.	
Abigail (8) Downing	md.	John Goode
Abigail (3) Goode	md.	Robert Moulton
Mary (4) Moulton	md.	Anthony Needham
Naomi (5) Needham	md.	Alverson Wade
Lucy (6) Wade	md.	Zenas Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (7) Fairbank	md.	Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md.	Frederick Charles Brown

George (1) Downing, of Ipswich, Suffolk, Eng., was headmaster of the grammar school. He md. \_\_\_\_\_.

## Children:

- 1-Nathaniel (2), born 8 Oct. 1587; md. 6 May 1613, Margaret Selwyn.
- 2-Joseph (2).
- 3-Abigail (2), md. John Goode.
- 4-Susannah (2), md. \_\_\_\_\_ Kirby, dau. of John Kirby.
- 5-Joshuah (2).
- 6-(Rev.) Emanuel (2), md. 1st, Mary Ware; md. 2nd, Lucy Winthrop.

Ref: New England Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol.9, p. 272; vol 38, pp. 192-3.

## DUDLEY

Thomas (1) Dudley	md.	Dorothy Yorke
Ann (2) Dudley	md.	Simeon Bradstreet
Mercy (3) Bradstreet	md.	Nathaniel Wade
Jonathan (4) Wade	md.	Mary _____
Nathaniel (5) Wade	md.	Ruth Hawkins
Dudley (6) Wade	md.	Katherine Alverson
Alverson (7) Wade	md.	Naomi Munger
Lucy (8) Wade	md.	Zenas Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (9) Fairbank	md.	Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md.	Frederick Charles Brown

Governor Thomas (1) Dudley was born 12 Oct. 1576, Yardley/Hastings, Northamptonshire, Eng., son of Capt. Roger Dudley and Susannah Thorne. He came to New England with the Winthrop party on the ship "Arabella." He was elected Governor of the Massachusetts Colony four times and then made Councillor for life, an honor shared by Governors Winthrop and Endicott. Gov. Thomas (1) Dudley signed the charter for Harvard College, 1650.

He md. 1st, 25 Apr. 1603, in Hardingstone Parish, Northamptonshire, Eng., Dorothy Yorke, gentlewoman, dau. of Edmund Yorke. Thomas (1) Dudley died the 27 Nov. 1653, Roxbury, Mass. Dorothy Yorke Dudley died 1643. He md. 2nd, Catherine Deighton Hackburn.

## Children: (by 1st marriage)

- 1-Thomas (2), born 1606.
- 2-Samuel (2), born 1610; died in Exeter, N.H.; md. 1st, Mary Winthrop; md. 2nd, Mary Byley; md. 3rd, Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_.





- 3-Anne (2), born 1612; md. 1628, Simeon Bradstreet.  
 4-Patience (2), born 1614; md. Major-General \_\_\_\_\_  
 Denison, son of Daniel Denison.  
 5-Sarah (2), born 1620; md. 1st, Major Benjamin Raine;  
 md. 2nd, Thomas Pacy.  
 6-Mary or Mercy (2), born 1621; md. Rev. John Woodbridge

Children: (by 2nd marriage)

- 7-Deborah (2), born 27 Feb. 1648; died 1683; md.  
 Jonathan Wade.  
 8-Joseph (2), born 23 Sept. 1749; died 2 Apr. 1720.  
 9-Paul (2), born 3 Sept. 1650; md. Mary Leverette.

Anne (2) Dudley, md. 1628, Gov. Simeon Bradstreet.

Children:

- 1-Samuel (3).  
 2-Corothy (3).  
 3-Sarah (3).  
 4-Simeon (3), bapt. 28 Sept. 1640; Harvard Graduate,  
 1660.  
 5-Anne (3).  
 6-Hannah (3).  
 7-Mercy (3), born 1647; md. 11 Nov. 1672, Major  
 Nathaniel Wade.  
 8-Dudley (3), born 1648.  
 9-John (3).

Anne Dudley died 16 Sept. 1672. Gov. Simeon Bradstreet md.  
 2nd, the widow Gardner, dau. of Rev. Emanuel Downing.

Ref: New England Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 6,  
 p. 280; vol. 10, p. 1230; vol. 56, p. 206;  
 vol. 65, p. 189; vol. 66, p. 340; Stokes  
 Records, vol. 1, p. 93.

- - - - -  
 EASTMAN

Roger (1) Eastman	md. Sarah Keene
Phillip (2) Eastman	md. Mary Barnard Morse
Hannah (3) Eastman	md. James Corbin
Clement (4) Corbin	md. Hannah Morris
Hannah (5) Corbin	md. Samuel Fairbank
Jonas (6) Fairbank	md. Freelove Stanley
Zenas (7) Fairbank	md. Lucy Wade
Lucy Catherine Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Roger (1) Eastman, born 1610, in Wales, son of Nicholas Eastman, of Charlton; bapt. in the church of St. Lawrence, Langford, 4 Apr. 1610. He came to New England in the ship "Confidence," 1638, with John Rolfe and Josiah Keene, and Josiah's sister, Sarah, whom Roger md. 1639. Sarah was born 1621; died 16 Mar. 1698. Roger died 16 Dec. 1694.

Children:

- 1-John (2), born 9 Jan. 1640; md. 1st, Hannah Healey;  
 md. 2nd, Nov. 1673, Mary Boynton.

1. The first part of the document is a list of names and addresses of the members of the committee.

2. The second part of the document is a list of names and addresses of the members of the committee.

3. The third part of the document is a list of names and addresses of the members of the committee.

4. The fourth part of the document is a list of names and addresses of the members of the committee.

5. The fifth part of the document is a list of names and addresses of the members of the committee.

6. The sixth part of the document is a list of names and addresses of the members of the committee.

7. The seventh part of the document is a list of names and addresses of the members of the committee.

8. The eighth part of the document is a list of names and addresses of the members of the committee.



- 2-Nathaniel (2), born 18 Mar. 1643; md. 30 Apr. 1675, Elizabeth Hudson.
- 3-Phillip (2), born 20 Oct. 1644; md. 2nd, Mary Barnard Morse.
- 4-Thomas (2), born 11 Sept. 1646; md. 20 Jan. 1679, Deborah Corless or Corliss.
- 5-Timothy (2), born 29 Sept. 1648; md. 1682, Lydia Markham.
- 6-Joseph (2), born 8 Nov. 1651; md. Mary Tilton.
- 7-Benjamin (2), born 12 Dec. 1652; md. 1st, Anna Joy; md. 2nd, Naomi Flanders; md. 3rd, 1719, Sarah Carter.
- 8-Sarah (2), born 25 July 1655; md. 1st, Joseph French; md. 2nd, Solomon Sheppard.
- 9-Samuel (2), born 2 Sept. 1657; md. 1676, Elizabeth Screeven.
- 10-Ruth (2), born 21 Jan. 1661; md. Benjamin Heard, Dover, N.H.

Phillip (2) Eastman md. 2nd, Mary Barnard Morse, widow of Anthony Morse. Phillip (2) Eastman was burned out by Indians during the Salisbury fight and removed to Woodstock, Conn. He served in King Phillip's War. There is no record of the children of his 1st marriage.

Children: (by 2nd Marriage)

- 1-Clement
- 2-Hannah (3), born 5 Nov. 1679; md. James Corbin.
- 3-Ebenezer (3), born 10 Jan 1681.
- 4-Phillip (3), born 18 Aug. 1685.
- 5-Abigail (3), born 29 May 1689; md. John Morse, Haverill, Mass.

Hannah (3) Eastman md. James Corbin.

Children:

- 1-Clement (4), born 7 Feb. 1698.
- 2-Mary (4), born 5 Feb. 1700.
- 3-James (4), born 24 Feb. 1702.
- 4-Dorcas (4), born 1704; md. John Barnes.
- 5-Hannah (4), born 24 Mar. 1706; died young.
- 6-Phillip (4), born 5 Jan. 1708.
- 7-Stephen (4), born 5 Aug. 1710.
- 8-Elisha (4), born 30 June 1713.
- 9-Samuel (4), born 10 July 1715.
- 10-Hannah (4), died young.
- 11-Hannah (4), born 26 Aug. 1721; md. Benjamin Coburn.

Eastman Coat of Arms: Gulls in the dexter chief point, an escutcheon argent charged with a lion rampant.

Crest: A swan collared and lined proper.

Ref: New England Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 21, p. 229; vol. 8, p. 80; vol. 30, pp. 463, 468; Pope's Pioneers of Mass., p. 115.

The first part of the report  
 deals with the general situation  
 and the results of the survey.  
 The second part contains the  
 detailed results of the survey.  
 The third part contains the  
 conclusions and recommendations.  
 The fourth part contains the  
 appendixes.

To make the report more  
 understandable, the following  
 definitions are given:  
 The term "survey" means  
 the collection of data for  
 the purpose of making a  
 study of a particular subject.

The survey was conducted  
 in the following manner:  
 The first step was to  
 select the subjects for the  
 survey. The second step was  
 to collect the data. The third  
 step was to analyze the data.  
 The fourth step was to make  
 conclusions and recommendations.

The results of the survey  
 are as follows:  
 The first result is that  
 the majority of the subjects  
 are in the age group of 20  
 to 30 years. The second result  
 is that the majority of the  
 subjects are male. The third  
 result is that the majority of  
 the subjects are from the  
 middle class. The fourth result  
 is that the majority of the  
 subjects are from the urban  
 areas.

The conclusions and  
 recommendations are as follows:  
 The first conclusion is that  
 the survey was successful in  
 collecting the data. The second  
 conclusion is that the data  
 are reliable. The third  
 conclusion is that the data  
 are valid.

The appendixes contain the  
 following information:  
 The first appendix contains  
 the list of subjects. The second  
 appendix contains the list of  
 questions. The third appendix  
 contains the list of answers.

## EASTON

Deacon Joseph (1) Easton	md.	Sarah _____
John (2) Easton	md.	Elizabeth White
Elizabeth (3) Easton	md.	Caleb Bull
Aaron (4) Bull	md.	Sarah
Asher (5) Bull	md.	Hannah Hopkins
Lydia Gilbert (6) Bull	md.	William Morse Parker
Caroline Ursula (7) Parker	md.	David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md.	Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md.	Frederick Charles Brown

Deacon Joseph (1) Easton, born 1602, in England, was a free-man in Cambridge, Mass., 1635. He was one of the original proprietors of Hartford, Conn.; died 19 Aug. 1688. He md. Sarah \_\_\_\_\_.

## Children:

- 1-Joseph (2).
- 2-John (3), born 1646; md. Elizabeth white, da u. of Nathaniel white.
- 3-Mary (3), md. John Skinner and had seven children.
- 4-Sarah (3), born 1675; died 1740; md. 1st, 1699, Robert Shirley; md. 2nd, Nathaniel Goodwin.

John (2) Easton, born 1646; died 2 Nov. 1716; md. Elizabeth White, du. of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Bunce) White.

## Children:

- 1-Sarah (3), born 18 July 1670; died young.
- 2-Mary (3), born 26 Dec. 1672; md. \_\_\_\_\_ Butler.
- 3-Sarah (3), born 15 Nov. 1675; md. \_\_\_\_\_ Goodwin.
- 4-John (3), born 10 Jan. 1678.
- 5-Elizabeth (3), born Oct. 1679; md. 1st, Thomas Bunce; md. 2nd, Caleb Bull.
- 6-Mary (3), born 1 Oct. 1681.
- 7-Mehetabel (3), born 17 Jan. 1683; md. \_\_\_\_\_ Merrill.
- 8-Abigail (3), born 16 Mar. 1687.
- 9-John (3), born 22 Oct. 1689.

Elizabeth (3) Easton, born Oct. 1679; md. 2 June 1709, Thomas Bunce. After his death, she md. 2nd, 1714, Caleb Bull.

## Children: (by 2nd marriage)

- 1-Caleb (4), born 1715; died 1786, Pittsfield, Mass; md.. 1745, Martha Cadwell.
- 2-Aaron (4), born 1718; md. Sarah \_\_\_\_\_.
- 3-Daniel (4), md. Mary Mygatt.

Ref: Easton Family, Descendants of Deacon Joseph Easton.





## ERRINGTON

William (1) Errington	md.	Ann Lidall
Rebecca (2) Errington	md.	John Watson
Susannah (3) Watson	md.	Samuel Fairbank
Samuel (4) Fairbank	md.	Hannah Corbin
Jonas (5) Fairbank	md.	Freelove Stanley
Zenas (6) Fairbank	md.	Lucy Wade
Lucy Catherine (7) Fairbank	md.	Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md.	Frederick Charles Brown

The family of Errington was established by Edward of Denton before 1450. William (1) Errington md. 1619, in the parish of All Saints, Newcastle, Eng., Ann Lidall, of a prosperous family of merchants and aldermen.

## Children:

- 1-Abraham (2), bapt. 22 June 1622; md. 9 May 1679, Rebecca Cutler.
- 2-Rebecca (3), bapt. 27 Mar. 1627.

Widow Ann Errington died 25 Dec. 1653, Charlestown, Mass. Her gravestone is the oldest in Cambridge Ancient Cemetery; was made by Boston stone cutters.

Rebecca (2) Errington, bapt. 1627, All Saints parish, Newcastle, Eng.; md. 1645, John Watson.

## Children:

- 1-Rebecca (3), born 1651; md. 9 Oct. 1668, John Gibson.
- 2-John (3), born 1653; died 1678.
- 3-Abraham (3), born 26 June 1661; md 1688, Mary Butterfield.
- 4-Ann (3), born 21 Aug. 1666; died young.
- 5-Isaac (3), born 24 Sept. 1669.
- 6-Jacob (3), born 20 Dec. 1671; died 1727, Cambridge, Mass.; md. Mary \_\_\_\_\_.

Ref: Visitations of Northumberland, Eng.;  
Charlestown Estates.

## EVARTS

John (1) Evarts	md.	
James (2) Evarts	md.	Lydia Goodrich
Dorothy (3) Evarts	md.	Samuel Munger
Joseph (4) Munger	md.	Naomi Needham
Naomi (5) Munger	md.	Alverson Wade
Lucy (6) Wade	md.	Zenas Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (7) Fairbank	md.	Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md.	Frederick Charles Brown

John (1) Evarts, first of the name in New England, was in Concord, Mass., 1638. He and three of his children were born in England. The name of his first wife is unknown. He md. 2nd, widow Elizabeth Bradley Parmelee.

## Children: (by 1st marriage)

- 1-James (2), md. Lydia Goodrich.





- 2-Daniel (2), md. 2nd, Rebecca Dowd.
- 3-Elizabeth (2), md. Peter Abbott.
- 4-John, born 29 Feb. 1640, Concord, Mass.; md. 1st, Mary French; md. 2nd, Mary Bow.
- 5-Judah (2), born 27 Oct. 1642; Concord, Mass.; md. Mary Haden.

James (2) Everts, md. 1660, Lydia Goodrich, dau. of Richard Goodrich, of Guilford, Conn.

#### Children:

- 1-Mary (3), born 16 Mar. 1661.
- 2-John (3), born 1664; md. 23 Oct. 1688, Sarah Crampton, dau. of Dennis Crampton.
- 3-James (3), born 1667; md. Mary Carter.
- 4-Joseph (3), born 24 Feb. 1669.
- 5-Judah (3), born 1673; md. Mary Eggleston.
- 6-Mary (2), born 1 May 1671.
- 7-Lydia (3), md. Caleb Bishop.
- 8-Hannah (3), born 28 Sept. 1677; md. 1 A pr. 1669, William Bartlett.
- 9-Joseph (3), born 24 Feb. 1679; md. Hannah Scranton.
- 10-Dorothy (3), born 6 Apr. 1683; md. Samuel Munger.

Ref: Munger Family Genealogy; Talcott mss.

#### FAIRBANK(S)

Fairbank(s) is an old name in England; so old that its origin has been lost in the mists of time; it has been spelled variously: Fourbins, Ferben, Fairbrae, Ffayerbancks, and Fairbank(s). It has been traced back as far as William the Conqueror and the Roll of Battle Abbey.

Two Coats of Arms are recognized: one of Lancaster; the other of Yorkshire. A study of the Coat of Arms supplies some information concerning that first Knight or Squire who was granted the Arms for faithful service upon the fields of battle of King Henry III, 1216-1275, Edward I, 1247-1301; or Richard II, 1377-1399; as coat armor did not become hereditary until this period.

The shield of argent-silver-represents white or purity, gentleness, all the virtues. A Spanish authority says, "He who beareth a silver shield is obliged to render relief to a maiden or orphan in distress." The bearings, "a fess between two hurts azure." A fess or belt, a military girdle, was ever held in highest esteem, as it was the distinction bestowed upon only the bravest warriors by the sovereigns. The hurts represent gun stones, used in cannon before the invention of iron balls. A "besant or," a golden coin, introduced into armor by those in the crusades.

The crest: Three arrows, one impaled and two in saltire, a Scottish Cross. Arrows mean a keen eye and a skilled hand. The Norman warrior who won his honors in the Crusades was probably the first ancestor in England of the Fairbanks family.



English Record of the Westmoreland branch:

Fayerbanks, of Kendall, born 1418; md. abt. 1448.  
 John of Sowerby, Yorkshire, born 1458; md. abt. 1485.  
 Humphrey, born 1490; md. abt. 1518, Margaret \_\_\_\_\_, who md.  
 2nd, Richard Saltonstall.  
 John of Sowerby, Yorkshire, born 1522; md. abt. 1546.  
 John of Sowerby, Yorkshire, born 1547; md. 2 Apr. 1578,  
 Margaret Symmes.

Jonathan (1) Fairbank, born 1596, came from Halifax in the West Riding of Yorkshire, England, to Boston, Mass., 1633, in the ship "Griffin," with his wife, Grace and four sons. He remained in Boston until 1636, when he settled in Dedham, Mass., where he built the famous house, still standing there, which is the oldest frame dwelling in America. It is timbered with English oak and has always been kept in the family.

Jonathan (1) Fairbank	md. Grace Smith
George (2) Fairbank	md. Mary Adams
Jonathan (3) Fairbank	md. Sarah Foote
Samuel (4) Fairbank	md. Susannah Watson
Samuel (5) Fairbank	md. Hannah Corbin
Jonas (6) Fairbank	md. Freelove Stanley
Zenas Fairbank	md. Lucy Wade
Lucy Catherine (8) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Jonathan (1) Fairbank, md. 20 May 1617, Grace Smith, of Wrenley, who was born 1600. Jonathan died 5 Dec. 1668. Grace died 1673, Dedham, Mass.

#### Children:

- 1-John (8), born 1619, Sowerby, England; died 1648; md. 1641, Sarah Fiske.
- 2-George (2), born 1620, Shelfe, Eng.; did 1648.
- 3-Mary (2), born 1622, Shelfe, Eng.; md. 1st, 1644, Michael Metcalf; md. 2nd, Christopher Smith.
- 4-Susan (2), born 1624, Sowerby, Eng.; died 1659; md. 1647, Ralph Lay.
- 5-Jonas (2), born 1626, Sowerby, Eng.; killed by the Indians; md. 1658, Lydia Prescott.
- 6-Jonathan (2), born 1628, Sowerby, Eng.; died 1711; md. 1653, Deborah Sheppard.

Capt. George (2) Fairbank, md. 28 Aug. 1646, Mary Adams, dau. of Rev. Jonathan Adams. They resided in Dedham, Mass., until 1657, in the now famous "Fairbanks House." They removed then to Medway, Mass.; George was a first settler there; an esteemed citizen; selectman; member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company; a freeman, 1637. He was drowned, 10 Jan. 1682, crossing the Charles River. Mary Adams Fairbank died 11 Aug. 1711, Mendon, Mass.

#### Children:

- 1-Mary (3), born 10 Sept. 1647; died 1682; md. 16 Nov.





1655, 1670, Joseph Daniels.

2-George (3), born 26 Mar. 1650; md. 1671, Rachel Adams, dau. of Henry Adams, who was a son of Peter and Rachel Adams.

3-Samuel (5), born 28 Aug. 1652; died 20 Nov. 1676.

4-Eleisur (2), born 8 Apr. 1655; md. Martha \_\_\_\_\_.

5-Jonas (3), born 23 Dec. 1656; died 28 Nov. 1676.

6-Jonathan (3), born 1 May 1662, Medway, Mass; died 18 Dec. 1719.

7-Margaret (3), born 27 June 1664; md. William Holbrooke, Mendon, Mass.

Dr. Jonathan (3) Fairbank, born 1 May 1662, Medway, Mass., was the first physician in Sherborn, Mass.; a selectman for many years; was drowned 19 Dec. 1719 by falling through the ice while crossing the Charles River at night. He md. 1st, Sarah Foote, who died 19 July 1713; md. 2nd, Annie \_\_\_\_\_.

Children: (by 1st marriage)

1-George (4), born 14 Apr. 1685; died 1753; md. 1st, 24 Dec. 1700, Lydia Gay; md. 2nd, 1718, Rachel Drewry.

2-Jonathan (4), born 21 Mar. 1689; md. 1st, Lydia Holbrooke; md. 2nd, Hannah Coolidge.

3-Comfort (4), born 30 Oct. 1690; md. Joseph Billings.

4-Joseph (4), born 25 Apr. 1692; died young.

5-Samuel (4), born 27 Feb. 1693.

6-Jonas (4), born 9 June 1697.

Child: (by 2nd marriage.

7-Benjamin (4), born 16 Aug. 1715.

Samuel (4) Fairbank, born 21 July 1720, Sherborn, Mass.; died 14 Apr. 1790. He lived in Dudley, Mass., and Killingly, Conn.; was a captain in the French and Indian War, 1754-60. About 1770 he removed to Chesterfield, N.H., and in 1776 signed the "Association Test;" was one of the Committee of Safety; a selectman, 1777; was a scythe manufacturer. Capt. Samuel (4) Fairbank, md. 1st, 8 Jan. 1745, in Dudley, Mass., Hannah Corbin. She died about 1772. He md. 2nd, Lucy Smith, of Chesterfield, N.H.

Children: (by 1st marriage)

1-Jonas (5), bapt. 25 Oct. 1747.

2-Zenas (5), born 23 Nov. 1752; died 1829; md. 20 Sept. 1774, Mehitabel Wood, of Sudbury, Mass.

3-Levi (5), born 1759; md. 1st, Prudence \_\_\_\_\_; md. 2nd, Mrs. Mary Phippen, Walpole.

4-Ebenezer (5), born 1764.

5-Uri (5), bapt. 23 Mar. 1766; md. Phila Bowman.

6-Iri (5), bapt. 22 Aug. 1768.

Children: (by 2nd marriage)

7-Lucy (5)K born 1774; died 1856; md. 1790, Richard Hopkins.

8-Benjamin (5), born 1777; md., in Maine, Ruth Rhines.

9-Mary (5), born 1778; md. Robert Thornton; had no children.





- 10-Susannah (5), born 22 May 1778; md. 1st, Daniel Hildreth; md. 2nd, Daniel Thayer.  
 11-Samuel (5), born July 1788; died 1863; md. 1817, Abigail White.

Capt. Jonas (5), born 1747, Dudley, Mass., was the owner of large estates in Chesterfield and Walpole, N.H. He was a soldier of the Revolution; a minuteman in the Lexington Alarm; he afterward enlisted in New Hampshire, in Capt. Francis Town's Regiment. In Walpole he took an active part in public affairs; was a selectman, 1796-1801; Moderator, 1791-98; died 5 May 1825.

Jonas (5) Fairbank md. 1st, 5 Dec. 1768, Mary Carter, who died 1779. He md. 2nd, 9 Jan. 1783, Freelove Stanley, in Alstead, N. H. She was born Jan. 1761; and died 19 Aug. 1833.

Children: (by 1st marriage)

- 1-Chloe (6), born 2 Jan. 1770; md. \_\_\_\_\_ Perkins.
- 2-Hannah (6), born 3 May 1772; md. 1st, 1803, Joseph Jewell Lee; md. 2nd, Calvin Barnham.
- 3-Uri (6), born Feb. 1774; lived in Walpole, N.H.
- 4-Ebenezer (6), born 28 July 1776; died 1850; md. Abigail Cobb.
- 5-Royal (6), born 5 May 1777; a soldier of the War of 1812; died 1845; md. Sarah Fenton.

6-

Children: (by 2nd marriage)

- 6-Matilda (6), born 8 Feb. 1784; md. 30 Jan. 1806, R.I.; md. 30 Jan. 1806, Samuel Scott; she died Sept. 1880.
- 7-Polly (Mary) Carter (6), born 30 Apr. 1786; md. 10 Sept. 1806, Joshua Deane; Their son Dr. William Deane, was a Baptist missionary to China and Siam with Adoniram Judson. Dr. William Deane died 1891, California.
- 8-Menas (6), born 26 Oct. 1790; md. Lucy Wade.
- 9-Sophia (6), born 9 Mar. 1793; died 12 Oct. 1877; md. 3 Apr. 1816, David Deane.
- 10-George (6), born 21 Apr. 1795; md. 23 Oct. 1821, Rose, Wayne Co., N.Y., Elizabeth Wade; he died 1 Feb. 1856.
- 11-Altheda (6), born 1797; died, 1831, unmarried.
- 12-William Morris (6), born 12 Jan. 1800; died 29 Aug. 1879; md. 1850, Harriet B. Stevens.
- 13-Orilla K. (6), born 9 Apr. 1803; died 19 Sept. 1835; md. 8 Jan. 1826, Daniel Denison Gardner.

Dr. Zenas (6) Fairbank, born 18 Oct. 1790, Walpole, N.H.; died 28 Dec. 1851, Linden, Genesee Co., Michigan. He md. 1816, in Paris Oneida Co., N.Y., Lucy Wade, dau. of Alverson and Naomi (Munger) Wade.

Children:

- 1-Mary Finette (7), born 14 Feb. 1816, Eaton, N.Y.; md. 15 June 1834, Deacon Oliver Perry Lamb. He died 25 Aug. 1850. She died 17 Dec. 1893, Linden, Michigan; a Christian, widely known and loved.
- 2-Lafayette (7), born 17 Nov. 1817; md. 2 Sept. 1839, Linden, Michigan, Almeda Hunt.



3-Jonathan (7), born 17 Oct. 1819, Rose, Wayne Co., N.Y.; died 28 Dec. 1865; md. 1840, Mary Ann Chamberlain.

4-William Morris (7), born 1 July 1822; died 1880.

5-Henry Carleton (7), born 20 Dec. 1824; md. 21 Sept. 1848, Harriet Jane Waterman.

6-Jerome Zenas (7), born 10 Dec. 1828; md. 29 Dec. 1857, Amelia Clark.

7-James Rosell (7), born 1 Sept. 1829; died 1916; md. Oct. 1855, Maria Cooper, Linden, Michigan.

8-William Morris (7), born 20 Feb. 1831; died 1864; md. 1854, Laura Melinda Billings.

9-Lucy Catherine (7), born 8 Apr. 1834; died 9 June 1920, Los Angeles, Calif.

Lucy Catherine (7) Fairbanks, born 8 Apr. 1834, Rose, Wayne Co., New York; died 9 June 1920, Los Angeles, Calif.; md. 4 Apr. 1861, Linden, Genesee Co., Michigan, Dr. Henry Parker Seymour, who was born 8 Dec. 1831, Sangerfield, Oneida Co., N.Y.; died 5 June 1885, Manistee, Michigan.

#### Children:

1-Florence Molly Allis, (8), born 22 Jan. 1862, Birmingham, Mich.; died 21 June 1932, Denver, Colorado.

2-Elizabeth Caroline (8), born 12 Mar. 1864, Linden, Mich.; died 26 Oct. 1947, San Diego, Calif.

3-Katherine Estell (8), born 10 Jan. 1867, Ann Arbor, Mich.; died 2 May 1935, Altadena, Calif.

4-Arthur Henry (8), born 6 May 1871, Flint, Mich.; died June 1940, Lakeport, Calif.

Florence Molly Allis (8) Seymour, md. George Quincy Adams; had one dau., Katherine Elizabeth.

Elizabeth Caroline (8) Seymour md. Frederick Charles Brown, who died 22 Oct. 1900, New Orleans, La. Had one dau. Elizabeth Freda, who died 25 Sept. 1923, Los Angeles, Calif. Elizabeth Caroline died 26 Oct. 1947, San Diego, Calif.; buried Glen Abby Memorial Park, Chula Vista, Calif.

Ref: Will of Jonathan (1) Fairbank found in New England Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 19, p. 32; Fairbanks Family, pp. 193, 383, 619, 620; State papers, N.H., vol. 14; Rev. Rolls, vol. 1, pp. 336-337; Vital Records, Dudley, Mass.; D.A.R. Lineage, vol. 45, p. 62.

#### FAUNCE

John (1) Faunce	md. Patience Morton
Patience (2) Faunce	md. John Holmes
John (3) Holmes	md. Experience _____
Susannah (4) Holmes	md. David Miller
David (5) Miller	md. Zerviah Parker
Rachel (6) Miller	md. John Seymour
David Miller (7) Seymour	md. Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown





John (2) came to Plymouth, Mass., 1623, in ship  
"Ann." He md. 1635, Patience Morton, du. of George and  
Julianna (Carpenter) Morton. John died 1659.

55

Children:

- 1-Priscilla (2), md. Joseph Warren.
- 2-Mary (2), md. 15 July 1625, William Harlow.
- 3-Patience (2), md. 20 Nov. 1661, John Holmes.
- 4-Sarah (2), md. 1st, 26 Feb. 1663, Edward Doty; md.  
2nd, John Buck.
- 5-Thomas (2), born 1647; md. Jane Nelson.
- 6-Elizabeth (2), born 23 Mar. 1648; died young.
- 7-Mercy (2), born 10 Apr. 1651; md. 29 Dec. 1667,  
Nathaniel Holmes.
- 8-John (2), died young.
- 9-Joseph (2), born 14 May 1653; died 18 Jan. 1687; md.  
Julie Pickard.

Ref: Original lists of persons of quality,  
Hotten; Passengers on the "Ann" and "Little  
James."

FOOTE

Robert Foote	md. Joan
Nathaniel (1) Foote	md. Elizabeth Deming
Nathaniel (2) Foote	md. Elizabeth Smith
Elizabeth (3) Foote	md. Daniel Belden
William (4) Belden	md. Margaret Arms
Ruth (5) Belden	md. John Seymour
Seth (6) Seymour	md. Anna Benedict
John (7) Seymour	md. Rachel Miller
David Miller (8) Seymour	md. Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (9) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Major Nathaniel (1) Foote, born 1593, in England, came from  
Stratford and Colchester. Settled first in Watertown, Mass.,  
then to Weathersfield, Conn., 1636. There he owned 400  
acres and two lots. He md. 1615, in England, Elizabeth  
Deming, of French Huguenot descent. He was a freeman, 1634;  
Deputy to the General Court, 1641, 1642 and 1643; a Con-  
gregationalist; he died 1644. Elizabeth Deming Foote md.  
2nd, 1646, Gov. Thomas Welles. She died 1685.

Major Nathaniel (1) Foote was an ancestor of Henry Ward  
Beecher, Harriet Beecher Stowe, Gov. and U.S. Senator  
Samuel Augustus Foote, and Admiral Andrew Hull Foote, U.S.N.

Children:

- 1-Nathaniel (2), born 1620; md. 1646, Elizabeth Smith.
- 2-Elizabeth (2), born 1616; md. 1638, Josiah Churchill.
- 3-Mary (2), born 1623; md. 1st, 1642, John Stoddard; md.  
2nd, John Goodrich; md. 3rd, Lt. Thomas Tracy.
- 4-Robert (2), born 1627; md. Sarah Potter.
- 5-Francis (2), born 1629; md. 1st, John Dickinson; md.  
2nd, Francis Barnard.





born 1622; md. Jeremiah Judson.  
 7-Elizabeth (3), born 1634; md. 1st, Phillip Smith; md.  
 2nd, Major Aaron Hadley.

Nathaniel (2) Foote, born 1620, in England; md. 1646,  
 Elizabeth Smith, who was born 1627, in England, dau. of Lt.  
 Samuel and Elizabeth (Smith) Smith.

Children:

- 1-Nathaniel (3), born 1649, in England; md. Elizabeth  
 Hunt or Margaret Bliss.
- 2-Samuel (3), born 1 May 1649; md. Mary Merrick.
- 3-Daniel (3), born 1652; md. 1st, Sarah \_\_\_\_\_; md. 2nd,  
 Mary \_\_\_\_\_.
- 4-Elizabeth (3), born 1654; md. 18 Nov. 1670, Daniel  
 Belden.

Nathaniel (3) Foote died 1655; Elizabeth Smith Foote md.  
 2nd, William Gull.

Ref: Foote Family Genealogy; New England  
 Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 9, p. 272;  
 Boston Transcript, 6795, 21 Mar. 1928.

GILBERT

Thomas (1) Gilbert	md. Lydia _____
John (2) Gilbert	md. Amey Lord
Joseph (3) Gilbert	md. Elizabeth Smith
Joseph (4) Gilbert	md. Hannah Minthorne
Lydia (5) Gilbert	md. Consider Hopkins
Hannah (6) Hopkins	md. Asher Bull
Lydia Gilbert (7) Bull	md. William Morse Parker
Caroline Ursula (8) Parker	md. David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker (9) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Thomas (1) Gilbert, born abt. 1592, Little Ellingham, Eng.;  
 died 5 Sept. 1659, Nayang, Conn., now South Glastonbury; md.  
 abt. 1615, in England, Lydia \_\_\_\_\_, who died abt. Jan. 1639,  
 Hartford, Conn. She had been falsely accused of witchcraft,  
 in procuring the death of Henry Stiles, a neighbor, at  
 Winsor, Conn.; although the court records in which Lydia's  
 accusation is recorded contains the verdict of a jury stat-  
 ing that Henry Stiles came to his death by a shot from a  
 musket carelessly handled by Thomas Allyn upon training day  
 in Winsor.

Children:

- 1-Jonathan (2), born 1618, in England; md. 1st, Mary  
 White; md. 2nd, Mary Welles.
- 2-Elizabeth (2), born 1620, in England.
- 3-Sarah (2), born 1624, in England; md. Joel Jenkins.
- 4-Josiah (2), born 1628, in England; md. 1st, Elizabeth  
 Belden; md. 2nd, Mary Harris Ward.
- 5-John (2), born 1630, in England; md. Amey Lord.
- 6-Thomas (2), born in England; md. Catherine Bliss  
 Chapin.
- 7-Obadiah (2), born in England; md. Elizabeth



2. 11. 1900.

Capt. John (E) Gilbert, born 1630; mariner; md. 6 May 1647, Amy Lord, dau. of Thomas and Dorothy (Bird) Lord, who was born 6 May 1609, in England.

Children:

- 1-John (3), died young.  
2-Dorothy (3), md. Moses Palmer.  
3-John (3), born 12 Feb. 1652; died young.  
4-Elizabeth (3), born 15 Feb. 1655; bapt. 1657.  
5-Thomas (3), born 4 Sept. 1658; md. Bethia Youngs.  
6-James (3), died 1696; md. Deborah Beaumont.  
7-Amey (3), born 3 Apr. 1663; md. William Clisby.  
8-Joseph (3), born 3 Apr. 1666; died 1699.

Joseph (2) Gilbert md. 1st, Mary Griswold, 17 May 1692.  
After her death, he md. 8 May 1695, Elizabeth Smith, dau.  
of Joseph Smith.

Child: (by and marriage)

- 1 Joseph (4), bapt. 27 July 1701.

Joseph (4) Gilbert, md. 23 Jan. 1728-9, Hannah Minthorn,  
 dau. of William Minthorn.

Children:

- 1-Theodore (5), bapt. 20 Sept. 1730; md. Mary Waters.  
2-Lydia (5), bapt. 20 June 1731; md. Consider Hopkins.  
3-Isaiah (5), bapt. 1733; md. Esther Bull.  
4-Joseph (5), bapt. 1735.  
5-Elias (5), bapt. 1737.

Joseph's wife, Hannah, died 1750. After her death he md.  
2nd, Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_, whom he named co9executor of his will,  
with his son, Theodore. Will probated 1753; he died Mar.  
1753.

Theodore (5) Gilbert md. 1750, Mary Waters.

Child:

- 1-Theodore (6), born 1750; died 11 Aug. 1826, Utica, N.Y.

Theodore (6) Gilbert, md. 25 July 1772, Hannah Corbin, who was born 4 Nov. 1751, West Hartford, Conn., dau. of David and Martha (Allyn) Chapin, of Whitestown, Utica, N.Y. She died 1818. Theodore served in the Revolutionary war.

Children:

- 1-Theodore (7).
- 2-Titus (7), born 1780; md. Elizabeth Andrews.
- 3-Allyn (7).
- 4-Fanny (7), born 1790; md. George Smith.
- 5-Mollie (7), born 26 Aug. 1791, Saquioit, Burning Springs, New York.
- 6-Elizabeth (7), born 18 July 1803.
- 7-Hannah (7), born 1805.





Lydia (5) Gilbert, bapt. 20 June 1731; died Sept. 1800, Bridgewater, N.Y., where she had gone with her son, Elias, after the death of her husband; md. 25 July 1751, Capt. Consider Hopkins, who died 22 Aug. 1795, Hartford, Conn.

Children:

- 1-Consider (6), born 21 July 1753; md. Lucinia Humpfrey.
- 2-Hannah (6), born 3 Apr. 1754; md. 23 May 1776, Asher Bull.
- 3-Roderick (8), born 5 Apr. 1756; md Mary Seymour, dau. of Capt. Uriah Seymour.
- 4-George (6), born 15 Feb. 1758; md. Rachel Russell.
- 5-Elijah (6), born 4 Jan. 1760; md. Abigail Kellogg.
- 6-John (6), born 31 Aug. 1763; md. Elizabeth Richardson.
- 7-Mark (6), born 14 Oct. 1764; md. 1st, Lydia Merrill; md. 2nd, Sarah Kellogg.

Capt. Consider (5) Hopkins, and son, Consider (6), both served in the Revolutionary War, from Connecticut.

Ref: Manwaring's Digest of Conn. Wills, vol. 3, p. 553; Hartford Town Records, vol. 1, p. 21; Hist. of Second Church, pp. 199, 200, 203, 204, 211; Hist. of Paris (N.Y.), by Henry C. Rogers; Hist. of Steuben Co., N.Y., pp. 374; Boston Town Records, vol. 2, p. 49; New Hartford and Harwinton Records; New England Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 2, pp. 219, 276; vol. 4, pp. 223, 339; vol. 5, p. 338; vol. 12, pp. 54, 370; vol. 16, p. 107; vol. 29, p. 109; vol. 42, p. 280; vol. 72, p. 159; Early Conn. Rec., vol. 3, p. 553; vol. 16, p. 332; Savage's New Eng. Dict., vol. 2, pp. 251, 315; vol. 4, p. 409.

GOODE

John (1) Goode	md. Abigail Downing
Abigail (2) Goode	md. Robert Moulton
Robert (3) Moulton	md. Hannah Groves
Mary (4) Moulton	md. Anthony Needham
Naomi (5) Needham	md. Joseph Munger
Naomi (3) Munger	md. Alverson Wade
Lucy (7) Wade	md. Zenas Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (8) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

John (1) Goode, gentleman, of East Tytherley, Hants., Eng., md. Abigail Downing, niece of Rev. Emanuel Downing

Abigail (2) Goode, died 1663; md. Rev. Robert Moulton, first rector of the Episcopal Church, Salem, Mass., 1640.

Children:

- 1-Abigail (3), born 1642; md. 3 Feb. 1658, Benjamin Bellflower.
- 2-Robert (3), bapt. 22 June 1644; md. 1672, Mary Cooke, dau. of Henry Cooke.





- 3-John (3), born 25 Apr. 1654; md. 26 Sept. 1684,  
Elizabeth Cory, dau. of Giles Cory.  
4-Samuel (3).  
5-Joseph (3), born 3 Jan. 1656.  
6-Miriam (3), born Jan. 1658; md. 8 Oct. 1677, Joseph  
Batchelor.  
7-Mary (3), born 15 Jan. 1661; md. 2 Apr. 1680,  
William Lord.  
8-Hannah (3), died 20 Mar. 1673; md. 22 May 1668, Thom-  
as Flint.

Ref: New England Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol.  
38, p. 193; Salem Vital Records.

#### GOODRICH

Richard (1) Goodrich	md. Muriel Evans
Richard (2) Goodrich	md. Dinah
Lydia (3) Goodrich	md. James <u>Evarts</u>
Dorothy (4) Evarts	md. Samuel Munger
Joseph (5) Munger	md. Naomi <del>x</del> Needham
Naomi (6) Munger	md. Alverson Wade
Lucy (7) Wade	md. Zenas Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (8) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Richard (2) Goodrich, signer of the Guilford Covenant, was one of the six sons of Sir Richard (1) Goodrich and wife, Muriel Evans, dau. of Lord William Evans, of Goodrich Castle, Hertsfordshire, England. Richard (2) md. and had:  
1-Lydia (3).

Richard (2) came to New England on ship "ST. John," Capt. Russell, 20 May 1639. removed to Guilford, Conn. He md. 2nd, 7 June 1646, Dinah \_\_\_\_\_.

#### Children:

- 2-Bartholomew (3), born 2 Sept. 1647; died 1696, Bram-  
ford; md. Mary Bartholomew.  
3-John (3), born 13 Feb. 1651.  
4-Mary (3), born 9 June 1652; md. 1676, John Baileym of  
East Guilford.  
5-Rachel (3), born 24 Sept. 1653; md. Daniel Benton,  
who was born 20 Nov. 1648.  
6-Elizabeth (3), born 8 Oct. 1655; md. 1678, Ephraim  
Dorwin.

Ref: Bramford Chnrdrh Records.

Lydia (3) Goodrich, born in England; md. 1660, James Evarts.

#### Children:

- 1-Mary (4), born 16 Ma . 1661.  
2-John (4), born 1664; md. 22 Oct. 1688, Sarah Crampton.  
3-Jonathan (4).  
4-James (4), born 1667; md. Mary Carter.  
5-Judah (4), born 1673; md. Mary Eggleston, who was  
born 1 May 1674.  
6-Lydia (4), md. Caleb Bishop.



- 7-Hannah (4), born 1677; md. 1st, John Crampton; md. 2nd, 1 Apr. 1696.  
 8-Joseph (4), born 24 Feb. 1669; md. Hannah Scranton.  
 9-Dorothy (4), born 1683; md. Samuel Munger.

Ref: New England Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 10, p. 40; vol. 61, p. 25; Boston Transcript, 27 Apr. 1934; Goodrich Family Genealogy; Burke's Peerage for Coat of Arms.

#### GRAVES

John (1) Graves	md. Judith Hayward
Hannah (2) Graves	md. John Mayo
Mehetabel (3) Mayo	md. Samuel Morris
Hannah (4) Morris	md. Clement Corbin
Hannah (5) Corbin	md. Samuel Fairbank
Jonas (6) Fairbank	md. LFreelove Stanley
Zenas (7) Fairbank	md. Lucy Wade
Lucy Catherine (8) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

John (1) Graves, with his wife, Mary, and their five children, came to New England, May 1633, in the ship "Mary and John," from Nazing, England, and settled in Roxbury, Mass.

Children: (all baptized in England by Rev. John Eliot)

- 1-John (2).
- 2-Samuel (2).
- 3-Jonathan (2).
- 4-Sarah (2), died 1678; md. Richard Lord, son of Thomas Lord.
- 5-Mary (2).

John (1) Graves md. 2nd, Judith Hayward, who came with her brothers, James, George, and John, 1634-5, on the ship "Planter."

Child: (by 2nd marriage)

- 6-Hannah (2), born 8 Sept. 1636; md. 3 Mar. 1654, John Mayo.

Judith md. 2nd, William Potter; md. 3rd, Samuel Fitch.

Ref: New England Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 3, p. 265; vol. 26, p. 304; vol. 28, p. 142; vol. 35, p. 242.

#### GREGORY

John Gregory	md. Alicia de Boughton
Henry (1) Gregory	md.
John (2) Gregory	md. Sarah St. John
Jachim (3) Gregory	md. Mary
Sarah (4) Gregory	md. John Seymour
John Seymour	md. Ruth Belden
Seth (6) Seymour	md. Anna Benedict
John (7) Seymour	md. Rachel Miller





David Miller (8) Seymour md. Caroline Ursula Parker  
 Henry Parker (8) Seymour md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank  
 Elizabeth Caroline Seymour md. Frederick Charles Brown

Henry (1) Gregory, first of his name in New England, came of an ancient landed family. He was born in 1590-5, in Over Boughton, Nottinghamshire, England. He settled in Stratford, Conn.; died 1618.

Children: (order of birth not known)

- 1-John (2), md. Sarah St. John, who was b. 1612, Winsor, Conn.; she d. 1657.
- 2-Joseph (2).
- 3-Judah (2), md. 20 June 1643, Sarah Durt.
- 4-Elizabeth (2), md. Richard Webb.
- 5-Jane (2), born 29 Jan. 1625; md. William Crocker.
- 6-Thomas (2), died infancy.
- 7-William (2), died young.
- 8-Abigail (2), died young.

John (2), born in England; died 1689; md. Sarah St. John. He was Deputy to the General Court, Oct. 1659 to May 1681; died 1688, Norwalk, Conn.

Children:

- 1-John (3), born 1656.
- 2-Jachin (3), born 1640.
- 3-Judah (3), born 1642; md Hannah Hoyt.
- 4-Joseph (3), bapt. 1646.
- 5-Thomas (3), born 1643.
- 6-Phoebe (3), born 1650; md. 11 Nov. 1670, John Benedict.
- 7-Sarah (3), born 1654; md. James Benedict.

Jachin (3) Gregory, born 1640; md. 1668, Mary \_\_\_\_\_. He died 1697, Norwalk, Conn.; Deputy to the General Court, 1695

Children:

- 1-Mary (4), born 5 Dec. 1669; md. Joseph Bouton.
- 2-John (4), born 25 Jan. 1670; died young.
- 3-Thomas (4), born 17 Jan. 1672.
- 4-Samuel (4), born 10 Mar. 1675.
- 5-Sarah (4), born 15 Sept. 1678; md. John Seymour.
- 6-Matthew (4), born 17 Dec. 1680; died 1777; md. Hannah \_\_\_\_\_; Deacon; Lieutenant.
- 7-Jachin (4), born 19 May 1682; died 1747; md. Wait Taylor.

Sarah (4) Gregory, bapt. 15 Sept. 1678; died 1746; md. abt. 1709, John Seymour. He died 1746.

Children:

- 1-John (5), born 1710; md. Ruth Belden.
- 2-Mary (5).
- 3-Sarah (5), md. \_\_\_\_\_ Trowbridge.
- 4-Abigail (5), md. \_\_\_\_\_ Selleck.
- 5-Rebecca (5), md. Elijah Whitney.
- 6-Martha (5), md. \_\_\_\_\_ Jervis.





## English line of Henry Gregory:

- 1160 John Gregory md. Maude Motan, dau. of Sir Robert Motan, Knight of Pechelton.  
 2- Charles  
 3-Adam Gregory, of High Hurst, md. Adae Ormeston, dau. of Adam Ormeston.  
 4-William Gregory, md. Dorothy Parre de Kempenhaugh.  
 5-Hugo Gregory, md. Maria  
 6-Thomas Gregory md. Dorothy Beeston.  
 7-John Gregory md. Alicia de Boughton.  
 8-Henry Gregory, of Boston, Mass., and Norwalk, Conn.

Arms: Partly silver and azure two lions endorsed counter-changed.

Ref: Gregory Geneal., by Grant Gregory; New Eng. Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 23, pp. 304, 306.

## GROVES

Nicholas (1) Groves	md. Hannah Sallows
Hannah (2) Groves	md. Robert Moulton
Mary (3) Moulton	md. Anthony Needham
Naomi (4) Needham	md. Joseph Munger
Naomi (5) Munger	md. Alverson Wade
Lucy (6) Wade	md. Zenas Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (7) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Nicholas (1) Groves came from the Isle of Jersey, 1668, to Beverly, Mass. He md. 1671, Hannah Sallows, dau. of Robert and Freeborn (de Wolfe) Sallows. (Freeborn was the dau. of Peter de Wolfe). Nicholas (1) Groves was a signer of the Petition against Imports, to the General Court; He was a French Huguenot; He died 1702-3. Hannah, b. 1654, d. 1718.

## Children:

- 1-Nicholas (2), born 19 Apr. 1674.
- 2-Hannah (3), born 10 Oct. 1676; md. Robert Moulton.
- 3-Peter (2), bapt. 14 Sept. 1679; a mariner; md. 1st, 1702, Hannah Winter; md. 2nd, Deborah Galt.
- 4-Freeborn (2), born 11 Feb. 1689.
- 5-Robert (2), md. Freeborn de Wolfe.
- 6-John (2), born 24 Sept. 1681.

Nicholas (3) Groves, son of Peter and Hannah (Winter) Groves, born 1703; lived in Brimfield, Mass.; was Moderator; Selectman; Assessor and treasurer; md. 1724, Hannah Corning.

Hannah (2) Groves md. 12 Apr. 1698, Robert Moulton, in Salem, Mass.

## Children:

- 1-Hannah, (3), born 1 Aug. 1699, Salem, Mass.
- 2-Robert (3), born 18 Dec. 1700, Salem, Mass.
- 3-Mary (3), born 30 Sept. 1702; md. Capt. Anthony Needham.



- 4-Lydia (3), born 13 Mar. 1704.  
 5-Iolo (3), born 3 Apr. 1706.  
 6-Lydia (3), born 13 Jan. 1708.  
 7-Benezer (3), born 25 Dec. 1709., Windham, Conn.  
 8-Mehitable (3), born 24 Mar. 1712.  
 9-Samuel, (3), twin, born 15 June 1714.  
 10-Susannah, (3), twin, born 15 June 1714.  
 11-Joseph (3), born 24 Aug. 1716.  
 12-Freeborn (3), born 3 Apr. 1717.  
 13-John (3), born 1 Jan. 1725, Brimfield, Mass.

Ref: Beverly, Mass., Vital Records;  
 Brimfield, Mass., " "

HALE

Samuel (1) Hale	md. Mary Welles
Martha (2) Hale	md. Paul Peck
Martha (3) Peck	md. John Cornwall
Hannah (4) Cornwall	md. Daniel Doolittle
Elizabeth (5) Doolittle	md. Samuel Blakeslee
Susannah (6) Blakeslee	md. Andrew Parker
Ezra (7) Parker	md. Elizabeth Perry
William Morse (8) Parker	md. Lydia Gilbert Bull
Caroline Ursula (9) Parker	md. David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker (10) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Martha Hale, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Welles) Hale, came to New England with her brothers, Thomas and Samuel Hale. She was born 19 Jan. 1622, in England. Martha Hale md. abt. 1641, Paul Peck. She died abt. 1695. Deacon Paul Peck died 22 Oct. 1695.

Ref: Peck Family Genealogy; Watton apud Stone Co.; Hargord Parish records.

HA ND

John (1) Hand	md. Alice Stanborough
Joseph (2) Hand	md. Jane Wright
Sarah (3) Hand	md. Samuel Munger
Samuel (4) Munger	md. Dorothy Evarts
Joseph (5) Munger	md. Naomi Needham
Naomi (6) Munger	md. Alverson Wade
Lucy (7) Wade	md. Zenas Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (8) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

John (1) Hand came to New England from Stansted, Kent, Eng., in 1636. He was one of the patentees of East Hampton, Long Island, 1648. The name of his first wife is unknown. He md. 2nd, Alice Stanborough, sister of Josiah Stanborough. John was one of the founders of Guilford, Conn.

Children: (by 1st marriage)

- 1-Joseph (2).  
 2-Shangar (2), removed to Cape May, N.J.  
 3-Benjamin (3).





Children: (by 2nd marriage)

5--Joseph (2), born 1638, Long Island; md. Jane Wright, dau. of Benjamin Wright.

Joseph (2) Hand, born 1638; md. Jane Wright.

Children:

1-Jane (3), died 13 Sept. 1683.

2-Sarah (3), born 2 Mar. 1664; md. Samuel Munger.

3-Joseph (3), born 2 Apr. 1671; died 1699; md. Hester Wilcox.

4-Anne (3), born 10 July 1683; md. 1st, Jonathan Wright; md. 2nd, Saybrook, John Warner.

5-Jane (3), born 25 Apr. 1686; died 1741; md. 4 Feb. 1701, Cornelius Dowd.

Sarah (3) Hand, md. 11 Oct. 1688, Samuel Munger.

Children:

1-Samuel (4), born 7 Feb. 1683; md. 1710, Dorothy Evarts.

2-Joseph (4), born 19 Jan. 1693.

3-Sarah (4), born 16 May 1694; md. \_\_\_\_\_ Sheppard.

4-Deliverance (4), born 12 Mar. 1697; md. Richard Murrough.

5-Nathaniel (4), born 26 Feb. 1699.

6-James (4), born 15 May 1701; died 10 Jan. 1781.

7-Ann (4), born 1 Feb. 1703, md. Daniel Cotton.

8-Jane (4), born 27 Feb. 1705; md Caleb Woodworth.

Ref: New England Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 55, p. 31.

#### HALL

William (1) Hall	md. Esther _____
Sarah (2) Hall	md. Nicholas Munger
Samuel (3) Munger	md. Sarah Hand
Samuel (4) Munger	md. Dorothy Evarts
Joseph (5) Munger	md. Naomi Needham
Naomi (6) Needham	md. Alverson Wade
Lucy (7) Wade	md. Zenas Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (8) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

William (1) & Francis Hall, sons of Gilbert Hall, of County Kent, England, came to New England, 1639, with Rev. Henry Whitfield. William md. Esther \_\_\_\_\_. William died 8 Mar. 1669. Esther died 1683.

Sarah (2) Hall, dau. of William (1) and Esther Hall, md. 2 June 1659, Nicholas Munger, of Guilford, Conn. He died, 1668; Sarah md. 2nd, Dennis Crampton.

Children: (by 1st marriage)

1-John (3), born 1660-1; died 2 Nov. 1732; md. 8 June 1684, Mary Evarts.





65

John (1) Hawkes, born 1635; died 1717; md. 11 Oct. 1688,  
Sarah H. md.

Ref: "Old Families of Fairfield" Jacobus.

HAWKES

John (1) Hawkes	md. Elizabeth _____
Joanna (2) Hawkes	md. William Arms
Margaret (3) Arms	md. William Belden
Ruth (4) Belden	md. John Seymour
Seth (5) Seymour	md. Anna Benedict
John (6) Seymour	md. Rachel Miller
David Miller (7) Seymour	md. Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

John (1) Hawkes came to New England with his brother, Adam, in the Winthrop Fleet, 1630; landed at Dorchester, Mass. He was a freeman, 3 Sept. 1634. He md Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_; re-moved to Windsor, Conn., 1640. Was one of the first settlers in Hadley, Mass. He died 30 Jan. 1662. Elizabeth md. 2nd, Robert Hinckley; she md. 3rd, Thomas Dibble.

Children: (by 1st marriage)

- 1-John (3), born 13 Aug. 1643; md. 1st, 1667, Martha Baldwin; md. 2nd, 1669, Alice Allis.
- 2-Nathaniel (4), born 16 Feb. 1645; died young.
- 3-Elizabeth (5), born 10 Jan. 1647; md. 1664, Joseph Gil
- 4-Ann (2), born 1 Oct. 1648; md. 1672, Thomas Hastings.
- 5-Isaac (3), born 11 Aug. 1650; drowned 1659.
- 6-Mary (2), born 23 May 1652; md. 1st, Experience Hins-dall; md. 2nd, 1677, John Wans.
- 7-Joanna (2), born 8 Feb. 1654; md. 21 Nov. 1677, William Arms.
- 8-Eleizer (2), born 20 Dec. 1655; died 1727.
- 9-Sarah (2), born 29 Sept. 1657; md. 1st, 1677, Phillip Mattoon; md. 2nd, Daniel Belden.
- 10-Gershom (2), born 12 Aug. 1659.

John (1) Hawkes removed to Hadley, Mass., 1663. He died and was buried there, 30 June 1665.

Joanna (2) Hawkes removed to Hadley with her father. She md. there, 1677, William Arms (Ames).

Children:

- 1-John (3).
  - 2-Samuel (2)
  - 3-William (2)
  - 4-Margaret (3), md. William Belden.
- Four more children whose names are unknown.

Ref: Arms Family Genealogy; Belden Family Genealogy.



## HAWKINS

William (1) Hawkins	md. Margaret Harwood
William (2) Hawkins	md. Lydia Ballou Gardiner
William (3) Hawkins	md. Elizabeth Arnold
Ruth (4) Hawkins	md. Nathaniel Wade
Dudley (5) Wade	md. Katherine Alverson
Alverson (6) Wade	md. Naomi Munger
Lucy (7) Wade	md. Zenas Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (8) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

William (1) Hawkins represented Plymouth in Parliament three times. He is described by Hakluyt as one of the principal sea captains in the West of England. His sons were William (2) and John (Sir John Hawkins, gentleman, of Tavistock, England.) Sir John was a large ship owner in the service of King Henry VIII. He commanded the ship "Victory" against the Spanish Armada 1588. He was born in 1534; died on an expedition under Sir Francis Drake, 1595. He was buried off Puerto Rico, West Indies.

Capt. William (2) Hawkins was commander of the ship "Paul of Plymouth," and a favorite sea captain of Henry VIII. He was actively engaged in fitting out ships to meet the Spanish Armada; also with his brother, Sir John Hawkins. He was a cousin of Sir Francis Drake. His son, William (3) Hawkins was born 1609.

William (3) Hawkins, son of Capt. William (2) Hawkins, was also a ship owner and mariner. He came to New England, 1638. He md. Margaret Harwood, who was born 1612, Stokesgabrill, Devonshire, England, who came to New England on the same ship. He was a pioneer of Rhode Island. He served in King Phillip's war.

## Children:

- 1-John, died 1727; md. Mrs. Sarah Damerill.
- 2-William, born 1647; died 6 July 1723; md. Lydia Ballou Gardiner.
- 3-Edward, md. 1st, Esther Andrews; md. 2nd, Anne \_\_\_\_\_.
- 4-Mary, md. James Blackmer.
- 5-Margeline, md. Jeremiah Rhodes, son of Zachery and Joanna (Arnold) Rhodes.

John Hawkins md. Sarah Damerill.

## Children:

- 1-Stephen.
- 2-Isaiah.
- 3-Jeremiah.
- 4-Zephaniah.
- 5-Lydia.
- 6-Abigail.
- 7-Martha.
- 8-Sarah.
- 9-Mary.





William Hawkins, son of John and Sarah (Deerhill) Hawkins, md.  
died 1721.

Children:

- 1-John.
- 2-Mary.
- 3-Elizabeth.

Madaline Hawkins, dau. of William and Margaret (Harwood) Hawkins, md. Jeremiah Rhodes, son of Zachery and Joanna (Arnold) Rhodes.

Children:

- 1-Zachery.
- 2-John.
- 3-a daughter.
- 4-a daughter.
- 5-a daughter.

William Hawkins, born 1647; died 6 July 1721; md. 14 June 1678, Lydia Ballou Gardiner, widow of George Gardiner.

Children:

- 1-William, born 1679; md. 4 Dec. 1704, Elizabeth Arnold, dau. of Eleazer Arnold.
- 2-Stephen, md. 6 Feb. 1706, Hannah Cogswell.
- 3-John, md. Mary \_\_\_\_\_.
- 4-Sarah, md. Eleazer Arnold, son of Eleazer Arnold.

Sarah Hawkins, dau. of William and Lydia (Ballou) (Gardiner) Hawkins, md. Eleazer Arnold; she died 1722; Eleazer died 1712.

Children:

- 1-Eleazer.
- 2-David.
- 3-Susannah.
- 4-Lydia.
- 5-Patience.
- 6-Esther.
- 7-Mary.

Esther Hawkins, dau. of Eleazer and Sarah (Hawkins) Arnold, md. David Evans.

Children:

- 1-Edward, born 1710.
- 2-Anne, born 1712.
- 3-Esther, born 1714.
- 4-Thamful, born 1717.
- 5-David, born 1721.
- 6-Zerviah, born 1724.





Mary Hopkins, dau. of Eleazer and Sarah (Hawkins)  
Arnold, md. Edward Haines.

Children:

- 1-John, born 1725.
- 2-Mary, born 1727.
- 3-Anne, born abt. 1729, died young.

William Hawkins, born 1679; died 8 Oct. 1712; md. 14 Dec. 1704, Elizabeth Arnold, dau. of Eleazer and Eleanor (Smith) Arnold.

Children:

- 1-Elijah, born 13 Sept. 1705; md. 1st, Abigail Valette; md. 2nd, Jemima Easton.
- 2-Uriah, born 30 July 1707; died 1708.
- 3-Joseph, born 29, Mar. 1709.
- 4-Ruth, born 14 Mar. 1710; md. 1st, Nathaniel Wade; md. 2nd, Zebedee Hopkins.
- 5-Deborah, born 15 May 1713; md. Nathan Wade.

Elizabeth(Arnold) Hawkins md. 2nd, 3 June 1718, by Justice Waterman, Israel Smith.

Children: (Smith)

- 1-Stephen, born 6 May 1719.
- 2-Naomi, born 1720; md. \_\_\_\_\_ Angell.
- 3-Elizabeth, twin, born 28 Oct. 1722; md. \_\_\_\_\_ Mann.
- 4-Israel, twin, born 28 Oct. 1722.

Extract of will of Elizabeth (Arnold) (Hawkins) Smith: "To son Stephen Smith.....To daughters Ruth(Wade) Hopkins and Deborah Wade....daughter Elizabeth Mann.....daughter Neomy (Smith) Angell/.....son Elijah Hawkins' children have no part in my estate, he having already received his.....Grandson William Hawkins.....granddaughters Elizabeth Hopkins and Martha Smith." Signed, Elizabeth Smith.  
Witnesses, Andrew Browne, Abram Smith, Uriah Hawkins, 17 July 1758, Gloucester, R.I.

Elijah Hawkins, born 12 Sept. 1705; md. 1st, Abigail Valett; md. 2nd, Jemima Easton.

Children:

- 1-Benjamin.
- 2-Uriah.
- 3-Elijah.
- 4-Abigail.
- 5-Elizabeth.

Ruth Hawkins, b. 14 Mar. 1710; md. 1st, 26 June 1731, Scituate, R.I., Nathaniel Wade, by the Hon.. Stephen Hopkins.

Children:

- 1-Simeon, born 1732.
- 2-Dudley, born 1 Dec. 1734.
- 3-Mary, born 10 Dec. 1736.
- 4-Ruth, born 28, Aug. 1740.



John, born 29 May 1744.  
 John, born 1 Jan. 1746.

Nathaniel Wade, died May 1754, Scituate, R.I. Widow Ruth (Hawkins) Wade md. 2nd, 9 Feb. 1758, Glocester, R.I., Zebedee Hopkins, who was born 1697; and died 4 Mar. 1789.

Extract of the will of Ruth (Hawkins) (Wade) Hopkins, Chapachet, R.I.: "To son John Wade//.....well-beloved cousin, Sarah Hawkins, dau. of Uriah Hawkins/..... Granddaughter Deborah Potter.....son Simeon Wade..... son Dudley Wade.....and the remainder to John Wade and Sarah Hawkins. John Wade, sole executor"

Signed, Ruth Hopkins

Witnesses, Levi Martin, Uriah Hawkins, Zebedee Hopkins.  
 Recorded 4 Feb. 1790.

Deborah Hawkins, born 1713, md. Nathan Wade.

#### Children:

- 1-Olive.
- 2-Mary, died young.
- 3-Mary.
- 4-Zebulon.
- 5-Gideon.
- 6-Nathaniel.
- 7-William.
- 8-Abner.
- 9-Dorcas.
- 10-Elizabeth.
- 11-Nathan, md. 1st, Elizabeth Wade, who was born 8 Mar. 1737; md. 2nd, 19 Mar. 1756, Mary Borden.
- 12-Jonathan.

#### HILLS

Joseph (1) Hills	md. Rose Clark
Elizabeth (2) Hills	md. John Blanchard
Elizabeth (3) Blanchard	md. Consider Hopkins, Sr.
Consider (4) Hopkins, Jr.	md. Lydia Gilbert
Hannah (5) Hopkins	md. Asher Bull
Lydia Gilbert Bull	md. William Morse Parker
Caroline Ursula (7) Parker	md. David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Joseph (1) Hills, born in Great Burstead Parish, Co. Essex, England; was baptized there, 1602. He md. 1st, 22 July 1624, Rose Clark; then moved to Malden, Mass., where his children were born. He became a stockholder, 1638, in the ship "Susand and Ellen," and sailed for Boston, Mass.; arriving 17 July 1638; settled at Charlestown, Mass. He was a selectman, 1644-46; Deputy to the General Court, 1647; elected Speaker.

Malden was named for his old home in England. He was Captain of the Train band and representative from Malden until 1664, when he removed to Newbury. He codified the laws of the Colony, 1648, and in part payment for his services received





a grant of 500 acres of land on Nassau River and remission of taxes. Rose (Clark) Hills died 1652; Joseph md. 2nd, Hannah Smith. Hannah Smith died and Joseph md. 3rd, Eleanor Atkinson. After the death of Eleanor, he md. 4th, Ann Lunt, 1665, of Newbury, Mass.

Children: (by 1st marriage)

- 1-Mary (2), born 13 Nov. 1625; died 25 Nov. 1674.
- 2-Elizabeth (2), born 21 Oct. 1627; md. John Blanchard.
- 3-Joseph (2), born 2 Aug. 1629; died Young.
- 4-James (2), born 6 Mar. 1631; died young.
- 5-John (2), born 21 Mar. 1632; died 28 July 1652.
- 6-Rebecca (2), born 20 Apr. 1634; died 16 June 1672.
- 7-Stephen (2), born 1 May 1636.
- 8-Sarah (2), born 14 Aug. 1637.
- 9-Gershom (2), born 27 July 1639; Charlestown, Mass.; died 1716.
- 10-Mehitable (2), born 1 Jan. 1641; died July 1652.
- 11-Samuel (2), born 1652; md. A bigail Wheeler.

Children: (by 2nd marriage)

- 12-Nathaniel (2), born Dec. 1653; died 1664.
- 13-Hannah, (2).

Children: (by 3rd marriage)

- 14-Deborah, (2), born 1657; died 1662.
- 15-Abigail (2), born 6 Oct. 1658; died 9 Oct. 1662

Ref: Mass. Geneal., vol. 3, p. 1733; New England Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 8, p. 309.

- - - - -

HOLMES

John (1) Holmes	md. Sarah _____
John (2) Holmes	md. Patience Faunce
John (3) Holmes	md. Experience _____
Susannah (4) Holmes	md. David Miller
David (5) Miller	md. Zerviah Parker
Rachel (6) Miller	md. John Seymour
David Miller (7) Seymour	md. Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

John (1) Holmes was born in England; in 1632 he was a taxpayer in Plymouth, Mass. He was described as "a gentleman." He md. Sarah \_\_\_\_\_, who died 18 Aug. 1650. John died 1667.

Children:

- 1-John (2), born 1636; died July 1697.
- 2-Josiah (2).
- 3-Nathaniel (2), md. 29 Dec. 1667, Mary or Mercy Faunce.
- 4-Sarah (2).

John (2) Holmes md. 20 Nov. 1661, Duxbury, Mass., Patience Faunce.

Children:

- 1-John (3), born 22 Mar. 1663, Plymouth, Mass.





1-Richard (3), md. 20 Mar. 1711, Plymouth Mass., Esther Cornwell.

3-Patience (3), md. James Cobb.

4-Mehetabel (3), md. Manassah Kempton.

5-Deborah (3).

6-George (3).

7-Nathaniel (3), md. Sarah Wiswell, dau. of Enoch Wiswell, who was the son of Thomas Wiswell.

8-Ebenezer (3) md. Phoebe Blackmer.

9-Thomas (3), md. Joanna Morton.

10-Joseph (3), md. Mary Brewster.

11-Desire (3), md. John Churchill.

John (2) Holmes, born 22 Mar. 1663; died 18 Apr. 1726; md. 1st, Sarah Thomas, who died 27 Oct. 1700. John md. 2nd, 1702, Experience \_\_\_\_\_, who died 18 Apr. 1726, aged 55 years.

Children: (by 1st marriage)

1-Patience (4), born 1690; md. 1st, Ichabod Cushman; md. 2nd, Elnathan Wood.

2-Nathaniel (4), born 1692; md. Martha Cushman.

3-John (4), born 1694.

4-Cornelius (4), born 1697.

5-Sarah (4), born 1699.

Children: (by 2nd marriage)

6-Samuel (4), born 1704.

7-Benjamin (4), born 1706.

8-Thomas (4), born 1709.

9-Susannah (4), born 13 Oct. 1711.

10-Priscella (4), born 9 Apr. 1714.

After John (3) Holmes death, Experience md. Spencer (5) Brewster. (wrestling (4), Wrestling (3), Love (2), William (1)).

Susannah (4) Holmes born 13 Oct. 1711; md. 31 Oct. 1728, David Miller, who was born 17 Apr. 1708.

Children:

1-Lydia (5), born 27 Sept. 1729.

2-John (5), born 13 Sept. 1731; died 1807.

3-Francis (5), born 4 Jan. 1733-4.

4-Thomas (5), born 17 Feb. 1736.

5-David (5), born 4 Nov. 1738; md. Zerviah Parker.

6-Samuel (5), born 1747; died 1748.

Francis (5), Thomas (5), and David (5) Miller went from Middleboro, Mass., to Berkshire County. David (5), was a Revolutionary soldier; died in Adams, Mass. He md. 3 Jan. 1765, Zerviah Parker.

Children:

1-David (6).

2-Samuel (6).

3-Rhoda (6), born Jan. 1775; md. Richard Wilbur.

4-Rachel (6), born 17 Feb. 1776; md. Sept. 1793, John



Seymour.

Ref: Mayflower Descendants Mag., vol. 9, p. 47; vol. 12, pp. 231, 232; vol. 13, pp. 3, 4, 249; vol. 14, pp. 244, 265, 266; vol. 25, pp. 101, 102; New England Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 51, p. 199; Miller Record.

- - - - -  
HOPKINS (Rhode Island)

William (1) Hopkins of Yeovilton, Eng.; md. Joanna Arnold, who was born 1577, Ilchester, England, dau. of Nicholas Arnold.

Children:

- 1-Frances (2), born 1614; md. 1635, William Mann.
- 2-Joseph (2), md. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_, and had two children: Ichabod and Ann.
- 3-Thomas (2), born 1616.

These children were brought to Rhode Island by William Arnold.

Thomas (2) Hopkins, born 28 Mar. 1616; md. Elizabeth Arnold, dau. of Nicholas and Alyce.

Children:

- 1-Thomas (3), born 1650.
- 2-William (3), md. Deborah Allen, dau. of Isaac Allen.
- 3-Joseph (3), md. 1st. Bethia Allen; md. 2nd, Martha \_\_\_\_\_, who died 1740.
- 4-Elizabeth (3), died unmarried.
- 5-Mary (3), md. 8 Mar. 1716, Robert David.
- 6-Rachel (3).
- 7-Zebedee (3), born 22 Feb. 1697; md. 1st, Susannah Jencks; md. 2nd, Ruth (Hawkins) Wade.
- 8-Elisha (3), md. 13 July 1722, Mercy Wade.
- 9-Ezekiel (3), died 1762; md. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_, who died 1762.
- 10-Amos (3), md. 29 Oct. 1727, Sarah Hawkins, dau. of Joseph and Sarah Hawkins.
- 11-Jeremiah (3), died unmarried.
- 12-Anne (3).

Thomas (3) Hopkins, died 2 Apr. 1718; md. 1 Apr. 1698, Mary Smith, born 1678, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Arnold) (Comstock) Smith. They lived on what had been the father's homestead in the northern part of Providence, which section was set off to Smithfield in 1730, and later to Lincoln; much of his land was in present Scituate and Glocester.

Children:

- 1-Susannah (4), born 1708; md. 31 Oct. 1731, Judah Brown.
- 2-Sarah (4), born 1710.
- 3-Bethia (4), born 4 Feb. 1713.
- 4-Thomas (4), born 9 Sept. 1715.
- 5-Reuben (4), born 1 July 1717; died 9 Jan. 1792; md. 6 Dec. 1761, Elizabeth, widow of Owen Arnold.





- 3-John (4), born 17 July 1719; died unmarried, 1741.  
 7-Mary (4), born 5 Feb. 1721; md. Nehemiah Angell.  
 8-Jonathan (4), born 25 Sept. 1722; died unmarried, 1743.  
 9-Mary (4), born 17 Feb. 1724; md. 1743, Charles Harris.  
 10-Timothy (4), born 25 July 1725; md. Penelope \_\_\_\_\_.  
 11-Elizabeth (4), born 9 July 1726.  
 12-Anne (4).

- - - - -  
 HOPKINS (Connecticut)

John (1) Hopkins	md. Jane Strong
Stephen (2) Hopkins	md. Dorcas Bronson
John (3) Hopkins	md. Hannah Strong
Consider (4) Hopkins	md. Elizabeth Blanchard Grayham
Consider (5) Hopkins	md. Lydia Gilbert
Hannah (6) Hopkins	md. Asher Bull
Lydia Gilbert (7) Bull	md. William Morse Parker
Caroline Ursula (8) Parker	md. David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

John (1) Hopkins, born 1614, in England, came to New England, 1634. Settled first in Cambridge, Mass.; then to Hartford, Conn., 1636. He was one of the original proprietors. He md. Jane Strong, sister of Elder John Strong. He died 1654. Children:

- 1-Stephen (2), born 1637, Hartford, Conn.
- 2-Bethia (2), born 1641; md. Deacon Samuel Stocking.

Stephen (2) Hopkins, born 1637; died 16 Oct. 1689; md. 1657, Dorcas Bronson, who died 1687, Hartford, Conn.

Children:

- 1-John (3), born 1662; md. 1685, Hannah (3) Strong.
- 2-Stephen (3), born 1663; md. 1st, Sarah Judd; md. 2nd, Hannah \_\_\_\_\_.
- 3-Ebenezer (3), born 1668; md. Mary Butler.
- 4-Joseph (3), md. Hannah Peck.
- 5-Dorcas (3), md. 1681, \_\_\_\_\_ Webster, son of Robert Webster, who was son of Gov. John Webster.
- 6-Mary (3).

Lt. John (3) Hopkins, born 1662; died 4 Nov. 1732; md. Hannah Strong, dau of John Strong, born 11 Aug. 1660; she died 30 May 1730.

Children:

- 1-a daughter, born and died 1684, Waterbury, Conn.
- 2-John (4), born 29 Mar. 1686; died 5 Dec. 1709, Hartford, Conn.
- 3-Consider (4), born 10 May 1687; md. Elizabeth (Blanchard) Grayham.
- 4-Stephen (4), born 10 Nov. 1689; md. 1st, Susannah Peck; md. 2nd, Abiel Webster.
- 5-Timothy (4), born 16 Nov. 1691; md. Mary Judd.





72

6-Samuel (4), born 27 Dec. 1693; md. Esther Edwards,  
sister of Rev. Jonathan Edwards.

7-Mary (4), born 27 Jan 1696; md. 8 Mar. 1721, Capt.  
Samuel Hickox.

Consider (4) Hopkins, born 10 May 1687, Waterbury, Conn.;  
died 20 Jan. 1726-7, Hartford, Conn. He md. 4 Nov. 1713,  
Elizabeth Blanchard, widow of George Grayham, and dau. of  
Deacon John and Elizabeth (Hills) Blanchard.

Children:

1-John (5), born 5 Sept. 1714; died 1761.

2-Elizabeth (5), born 28 Jan. 1715; md. 25 Aug. 1739,  
Nehemiah Messenger.

3-Asia (5), born 8 Aug. 1719; md. Abigail Harris.

4-Consider (5), born 9 June 1723; died young.

5-Elias (5), born 5 July 1725; md. Miriam Webster

6-Consider (5), born 20 Jan. 1727.

Capt. Consider (5) Hopkins, Jr., born 20 Jan. 1727, West  
Hartford, Conn.; md. 25 Mar. 1751, Lydia Gilbert, dau. of  
Joseph, Jr., and Hannah (Minthorne) Gilbert. Consider (5),  
died 22 Aug. 1795, Hartford, Conn. Lydia died Sept. 1800,  
Bridgewater, N.Y., where she had gone with her son, Elias  
Hopkins, after his father's death.

Capt. Consider (5) was one of the first settlers of New  
Hartford, Conn., and was famous as hunter and captain of  
the North Company or Train band in 1767; He was a Revolu-  
tionary soldier, having served two months under Lt. Thomas  
Bidwell, from 19 Aug. 1776 to 25 Sept. 1776, in the 18th  
Regt. of Conn. Militia. He was discharged in New York. His  
son, Consider, III, served in the same regiment, besides  
other enlistments.

Children:

1-Consider III (6), born 21 July 1752; md. Lucinia  
Humpfrey.

2-Hannah (6), born 3 Apr. 1754; died Feb. 1813; md.  
Asher Bull.

3-Roderick (6), born 5 Apr. 1756; md. Mary Seymour,  
dau. of Capt. Uriah Seymour.

4-George (6), born 19 Feb. 1758; md. 1792, Rachel  
Russell

5-Elias (6), born 4 Jan. 1760; md. Abigail Kellogg.

6-John (6), born 31 Aug. 1763; md. Elizabeth Richardson.

7-Mark (6), born 14 Oct. 1764; md. 1st, Lydia Merrill;  
md. 2nd, Sarah Kellogg.

Consider (6) Hopkins, III, son of Capt. Consider Jr., was a  
soldier of the American Revolution from Hartford, Conn.,  
and a pensioner in 1831. He resided in Bath, N.Y. He en-  
listed as a private, July 1776, and served two months  
under Capt. Nehemiah Merrill and Col. Pettibone; two months  
under Capt. Ebenezer Goodwin and Col. Meed. In Sept. 1777  
he served for two or three weeks under Capt. Fuller and Col.  
Noadiah Hooker. In the winter of 1777 he served two weeks  
under Capt. Job Chase. He was engaged in the evacuation of



New York City. He md. Lucina Humpfrey.

Mannah (5) Hopkins, born 3 Apr. 1754; died Feb. 1813, Prattsburg, N.Y.; md. 23 May 1776, Asher Bull.

Children:

- 1-Calvin (7).
- 2-Lydia Gilbert (7), born 24 Oct. 1783, West Hartford, Conn.; md. William Morse Parker.
- 3-Mary (7).
- 4-Bohpie (7).
- 5-Ursula (7).
- 6-Hannah (7).
- 7-Aaron (7).
- 8-Epaphras (7).
- 9-Joseph (7).

Ref: "John Hopkins and some of his Descendants," by Timothy Hopkins, 1932; Hartford records; Rev. rolls.

HOYT (Haite--Haight)

John (1) Hoyt	md. Ruth _____
Simon (2) Hoyt	md. Deborah Stowers
Thomas (3) Hoyt	md. Mary St. John
Mary (4) Hoyt	md. John Benedict
Nathaniel (5) Benedict	md. Mary Lockwood
Anna (6) Benedict	md. Seth Seymour
John (7) Seymour	md. Rachel Miller
David Miller (8) Seymour	md. Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Marker (9) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Simon (2) Hoyt, son of John and Ruth Hoyt, of Upways, Dorsetshire, England, came to New England on the ship "Abigail." He was born Sept. 1590; died 1 Sept. 1657, Stamford, Conn.; he md. Deborah Stowers, who was bapt. 5 June 1593, Upways, Dorsetshire, Eng. Simon md. 2nd, Susannah Smith.

Children: (by 1st marriage)

- 1-John (2), born 12 Mar. 1614.
- 2-Walter (2), born 9 June 1616; Elizabeth St. John, born 1622; she died 1649; dau. of Matthias St. John, of Norwalk, Conn.
- 3-Thomas (2), born 20 Sept. 1618.
- 4-Deborah (2), born 9 Aug. 1620; died 1628.
- 5-Nicholas (2), born 10 Nov. 1622.
- 6-Ruth (2), born 2 Jan. 1625; died 1627.

Children: (by 2nd marriage)

- 7-Moses (2), born abt. 1633; md. 1657, Eleanor or Abigail \_\_\_\_\_.
- 8-Sarah (2), md. \_\_\_\_\_ Finch.
- 9-Joshua (2).
- 10-Miriam (2), md. Samuel Forman.
- 11-Samuel (2), md. 31 Dec. 1707, Mary (Scofield) Weed.
- 12-Benjamin (2), born 2 Feb. 1649; md. 5 Jan. 1670,





Thomas (1) (1671-1709), was in Norwalk, Conn., 1671, where he received land for his services in King Phillip's war. He md. 1st, Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_; md. 2nd, Mary St. John, dau. of Nathais St. John.

Children: (by 1st marriage)

- 1-Caleb (3).
- 2-Ruth (3).
- 3-Deborah (3).
- 4-John (3).
- 5-Rebecca (3).
- 6-Thomas (3).

Children: (by 2nd Marriage)

- 7-Rebecca (3), born 1678.
- 8-Thomas (3), born 1680; md. Experience \_\_\_\_\_.
- 9-Mary (3), born 1682; md. John Benedict.
- 10-Ruth (3), born 1684; died 1755; md. Benjamin Banks.
- 11-Sarah (3), born 1686; died 1767; md. 7 Apr. 1709, James Benedict.
- 12-Millicent (3), born 1688; md. Thomas Benedict.
- 13-John (3), born 1691.
- 14-Elizabeth (3), born 1694.
- 15-Ebenezer (3), born 1697.

HUITT (Hewett)

(Rev.) Ephraim (1) Huitt	md. Eliza beth _____
Lydia (2) Huitt	md. Joseph Smith
Elizabeth (3) Smith	md. Joseph Gilbert
Joseph (4) Gilbert	md. Hannah Minthorn
Lydia (5) Gilbert	md. Consider Hopkins
Hannah (6) Hopkins	md. Asher Bull
Lydia Gilbert (7) Bull	md. William Morse Parker
Caroline Ursula (8) Parker	md. David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker (9) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Cahrles Brown

Rev. Ephraim Huitt, son of Sir John Huitt, of Huntington-shire, England, died 4 Sept. 1644, Winsor, Conn; he md., in Roxall, Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_, who died 8 Mar. 1661. He left a handsome estate, real and personal.

Children:

- 1-Susannah (2), born 1645.
- 2-Nathaniel (2).
- 3-Sarah (2).
- 4-Mercy (2).
- Lydia (2), born abt. 1638; md. Joseph Smith, son of Lt. Samuel Smith.
- 6-Mary (2), bapt. 1640; died 1671; md. Thomas Strong.

Epitaph on Rev. Ephraim Huitt's tombstone:  
"Who when he lived, He drew our vital breath.  
Who when he died, His dying was our death.  
Who was the stay of State and ye churches staff.  
Alas! The times forbin an epitaph."



## HULL

Joseph (1) Hull	md.	Joanna Coffin
Elizabeth (2) Hull	md.	John Hurd
Mercy (3) Hurd	md.	Thomas Brigham
Mary (4) Brigham	md.	Thomas Benedict
John (5) Benedict	md.	Phoebe Gregory
John (6) Benedict	md.	Anna St. John
Anna (7) Benedict	md.	Seth Seymour
John (8) Seymour	md.	Rachel Miller
David Miller (9) Seymour	md.	Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (10) Seymour	md.	Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md.	Frederick Charles Brown

Rev. Joseph (1) Hull, born in Crewkerne, Somersetshire, England, was educated at St. Mary's Hall, Oxford. He md. 1st, Joanna Coffin, who died 1632. He md. 2nd, Agnes \_\_\_\_\_. He came to New England 1635. He lived in Barnstable, Yarmouth and Portsmouth.

## Children:

- 1-Naomi (2).
- 2-Ruth (2).
- 3-Joanna (2).
- 4-Elizabeth (2), born 30 Nov. 1628, Crewkerne; died 20 Nov. 1706; md. John Hurd.
- 5-Josias (2).
- 6-Reuben (2).
- 7-Tristram (2).

## HURD

John (1) Hurd	md.	Elizabeth Hull
Mercy (2) Hurd	md.	Thomas Brigham
Mary (3) Brigham	md.	Thomas Benedict
John (4) Benedict	md.	Phoebe Gregory
John (5) Benedict	md.	Anna St. John
Anna (6) Benedict	md.	Seth Seymour
John (7) Seymour	md.	Rachel Miller
David Miller (8) Seymour	md.	Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (9) Seymour	md.	Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md.	Frederick Charles Brown

John (1) Hurd, born in Somerset, England; died 1681, Stratford, Conn. He was a Deputy, 1649; was a civil engineer; a man of wealth and influence. He md. 1643, Elizabeth Hull, dau. of Rev. Joseph Hull.

## Children:

- 1-John (2), md. Charity Day.
- 2-Mercy (2), md. Thomas Brigham.
- 3-Jacob (2).
- 4-Esther (2).

Coat of Arms: Vert a bend ermine between 3 escallops argent.

Crest: Same as Knight Templar.





## KEAYNE

Grace (1) Keayne	md.	Jupe
Mary (2) Jupe	md.	John Mosse
Abigail (3) Mosse	md.	Abraham Doolittle
Daniel (4) Doolittle	md.	Hannah Cornwall
Elizabeth (5) Doolittle	md.	Samuel Blakeslee
Susannah (6) Blakeslee	md.	Andrew Parker
Ezra (7) Parker	md.	Elizabeth Perry
William Morse (8) Parker	md.	Lydia Gilbert Bull
Caroline Ursula (9) Parker	md.	David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker (10) Seymour	md.	Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md.	Frederick Charles Brown

Widow Grace (Keayne) Jupe, sister of Robert Keayne, came to New England, with her three children:

1-Anthony (2).

2-Mary (2), md. 24 Dec. 1652, John Mosse.

3-Benjamin (2).

Ref: New England Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 6, p. 155; Robert Keayne's will, 23 Apr. 1656.

- - - - -  
KEENE (Keayne)

John (1) Keene	md.	Martha _____
Sarah (2) Keene	md.	Roger Eastman
Phillip (3) Eastman	md.	Mary (Barnard) Morse
Hannah (4) Eastman	md.	James Corbin
Clement (5) Corbin	md.	Hannah Morris
Hannah (6) Corbin	md.	Samuel Fairbank
Jonas (7) Fairbank	md.	Freelove Stanley
Zenas (8) Fairbank	md.	Lucy Wade
Lucy Catherine (9) Fairbank	md.	Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md.	Frederick Charles Brown

Widow Martha Keene and family came to New England in ship "Confidence," John Jobson, master, from Southampton, 11 Apr 1638. Roger Eastman was a fellow-passenger. She md. 1639, Roger Eastman.

Children: (Keene)

1-John (2), age 17 on arrival.

2-Martha (2).

3-Elizabeth (2), age 13 on arrival.

4-Josiah (2), md. Abigail Little, dau. of Thomas and Ann (Warren) Little.

5-Sarah (2), born 1621; died 16 Mar. 1698.

Ref: Eastman Genealogy.



# LOCKWOOD

Robert (1) Lockwood	md.	Susannah Norman
Ephraim (2) Lockwood	md.	Mercy St. John
Joseph (3) Lockwood	md.	Mary Weed
Mary (4) Lockwood	md.	Nathaniel Benedict
Anna (5) Benedict	md.	Seth Seymour
John (6) Seymour	md.	Rachel Miller
David Miller (7) Seymour	md.	Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md.	Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md.	Frederick Charles Brown

Robert (1) Lockwood, of Combe, Suffolk, England, was Bapt. 18 Jan. 1600. He came to New England in the ship "Mary and John," Winthrop's Fleet, 1630, to Watertown, Mass. He was a freeman, 1634; was a sergeant; settled in Fairfield, Conn. He died. 1658. He md. 1633, Susannah Norman, dau. of Richard Norman; she died 1661. After his death, Susannah md. 2nd, Jeffrey Ferris.

## Children: (Lockwood)

- 1-Jonathan (2), born 10 Sept. 1634.
- 2-Deborah (2), born 12 Oct. 1636.
- 3-Joseph (2), born 6 Aug. 1638.
- 4-Daniel (2), born 25 Mar. 1640.
- 5-Ephraim (2), twin, born 6 Sept. 1643.
- 6-Gershom (2), twin, born 6 Sept. 1643.
- 7-John (2), born in Fairfield, Conn.
- 8-Abigail (2), born in Fairfield, Conn.
- 9-Sarah (2), born in Fairfield, Conn.
- 10-Mary (2), born in Fairfield, Conn.
- 11-Deborah (2), born in Fairfield, Conn.

Ephraim (2) Lockwood, md. 8 June 1665, Mercy St. John, dau. of Mathais St. John. Ephraim died 1680, Norwalk, Conn. Mercy died 1694.

## Children:

- 1-John (3), born 19 Mar. 1666.
- 2-Daniel (3), born 13 Aug. 1668.
- 3-Sarah (3), born 3 Nov. 1670; md. John Platts.
- 4-Ephraim (3), born 1 May 1673.
- 5-Eliphete (3), born 27 Feb. 1676; md. Mary Gold.
- 6-Joseph (3), born 1 Apr. 1680; md. Mary Weed.
- 7-James (3), md. Lydia Smith.

Deacon Joseph (3) Lockwood, born 1680; md. 14 Aug. 1707, Mary Weed, who was born 1684. She died 2 June 1736. He died 23 Nov. 1760.

## Children:

- 1-Ephraim (4), born 1708; md. Thankful Greenman.
- 2-Joseph (4), born 1710; md. Rebecca Rogers.
- 3-Ruth (4), born 1714; md. David Hoyt.
- 4-Daniel (4), born 1716.
- 5-Mary (4), born 1720; md. Nathaniel Benedict.
- 6-Sarah (4).
- 7-Isaac (4).





Mary (4) Lockwood, born 7 Mar. 1719; md. abt. 1739, Lt. Nathaniel Benedict, who was born 1716, Norwalk, Conn. Mary died 1763. Nathaniel md. 2nd, 1806, Hannah Hawley.

Children:

- 1-Anna (5), born 1740; md. Capt. Seth Seymour.
- 2-Mollie (5), born 1742; md. Deliverance Raymond.
- 3-Nathaniel (5), born 1744; md. Anna Raymond.
- 4-Joseph (5), born 1746; md. Hannah \_\_\_\_\_.
- 5-Esther (5), born 1749.
- 6-Isaac (5), born 1751; md. Jane Raymond.
- 7-William (5), born 1753; md. Nancy Fitch.
- 8-Sally (5), born 1756; md. Nathan Hoyt.
- 9-Betty (5), born 1761; md. Enoch Schrieber.

Ref: Bond's "Watertown," 2nd edition, p. 393;  
Hall's Hist. of Norwalk, Conn.; Lock-  
wood Genealogy, p. 91; Pope's "Pioneers  
of Mass.," p. 289.

- - - - -

LUPTON

Christopher (1) Lupton

Thomas (2) Lupton	md. Hannah Morris
Hannah (3) Lupton	md. Ebenezer Blakeslee
Samuel (4) Blakeslee	md. Elizabeth Doolittle
Susannah (5) Blakeslee	md. Andrew Parker
Ezra (6) Parker	md. Elizabeth Perry
William Morse (7) Parker	md. Lydia Gilbert Bull
Caroline Ursula (8) Parker	md. David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker (9) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Christopher (1) Lupton died 1684, Norwalk, Conn. He md. and was living at Southampton, Long Island, 1654.

Children:

- 1-Joseph (2).
- 2-Thomas (2).

Thomas (2) Lupton, md. 1662, Hannah Morris, who was born 14 Mar. 1649. She died 1684.

Children:

- 1-Hannah (3), born 27 May 1665; md. 17 July 1680, Ebenezer Blakeslee.
- 2-Joseph (3).
- 3-Thomas (3), born 10 Apr. 1670; md. 23 Jan. 1715, Elizabeth Gregory.

Ref: New Haven Mag., vol. 5, p. 1118;  
Selleck's Norwalk, p. 347.



## LORD

Thomas Lord	md.	Dorothy Bird
Amey (2) Lord	md.	John Gilbert
Joseph (2) Gilbert	md.	Elizabeth Smith
Lydia (4) Gilbert	md.	Consider Hopkins
Hannah (5) Hopkins	md.	Asher Bull
Lydia Gilbert (6) Bull	md.	William Morse Parker
Caroline Ursula (7) Parker	md.	David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker (3) Seymour	md.	Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md.	Frederick Charles Brown

Br. Thomas (1) Lord, son of Richard and Joan Lord, and family came to New England, 1635, in ship "Elizabeth and Ann," Robert Cooper, master. He went to Hartford, Conn., with Dr. Hooker's party. He was born 1625, Sudbury, Eng.; died 2 Dec. 1677; was the first educated physician in Conn. His son Richard (2) was one of the patentees of Conn., the charter given by Charles II. His son Thomas (3) received the first medical license granted in New England, 30 June 1652, at Hartford, Conn. Thomas (1) md. Dorothy Bird, dau. of Robert and Amy Bird (Byrde) of Towcester, Eng.

## Children:

- 1-Richard (3).
- 2-Thomas (2), born 1613.
- 3-Anne (2), born 1621.
- 4-William (2), born 1622.
- 5-John (2), born 1625.
- Robert (2), born 1628.
- 7-Amey (2), born 1629; md. John Gilbert.
- 8-Dorothy (2), born 1631.

Amey (2) Lord, born 1629; md. Capt. John Gilbert, who was born 1630, son of Thomas and Lydia Gilbert.

## Children:

- 1-John (3), died young.
- 2-Dorothy (3), md. Moses Palmer.
- 3-John (3), born 19 Feb. 1658; died young.
- 4-Elizabeth (3), born 18 Feb. 1655.
- 5-Thomas (3), born 4 Sept. 1658; md. Bethia Youngs.
- 6-James (3), died 1686; md. Deborah Beaumont.
- 7-Amey (3), born 3 Apr. 1662; md. William Clisby.
- 8-Joseph (3), born 3 Apr. 1663; died 1699; md. Elizabeth Smith.

Coat of Arms (found on the will of widow Dorothy (Bird) Lord). Argent on a fess gules between 3 pheons or.

Crest: A demi bird sable, on the head two small horns or, wings expanded.

Ref: New England Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 42, p. 406.





## MANNING

William (1) Manning  
 William (2) Manning  
 Sarah (3) Manning  
 Caleb (4) Bull  
 Aaron (5) Bull  
 Asher (6) Bull  
 Lydia Gilbert (7) Bull  
 Caroline Ursula (8) Parker  
 Henry Parker (9) Seymour  
 Elizabeth Caroline Seymour

md. Susannah Kirkener  
 md. Dorothy Adams  
 md. Capt. Joseph Bull  
 md. Elizabeth Easton Bunce  
 md. Sarah  
 md. Hannah Hopkins  
 md. William Morse Parker  
 md. David Miller Seymour  
 md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank  
 md. Frederick Charles Brown

The name Manning is derived from an old Norse word "Mann-  
 ingi," meaning a brave or valiant man.

Rudolph de Manning, Count Palatine, md. Elgida, aunt of Har-  
 old I of England. The English estate of Manning was Downe  
 Court, in Kent.

William (1) Manning came from Co., Kent, England to Cambridge  
 Mass., 1634, with his wife Susannah. He was prominent and a  
 wealthy man. He died in 1666.

Coat-of-arms: Emblazoned, gules a cross flory between three  
 trefoils slipped, or.

Crest: An eagle's head sable between 3 ostrich feathers  
 argent issuing from a ducal crown.

Motto: "Steady in difficulties."

William (1) died 16 Oct. 1650. William (2) born in England  
 d. 14 Mar. 1696, Cambridge, Mass. He was a merchant; owning  
 wharves and warehouses, and inherited his father's homestead.  
 He held high town offices and with Deacon John Cooper was  
 entrusted in 1636, to raise funds for Harvard College. He  
 md. 1st, in 1640, Dorothy Adams; md. 2nd to Abiel Wight.

## Children:

- 1-Hannah (3) born 21 June 1642
- 2-Samuel (3) born 21 July 1644
- 3-Sarah (3) born 28 Jan. 1646
- 4-Abigail (3) born 15 Jan. 1647-8; died the same year.
- 5-John (3) born 31 Mar. 1649; died 1678, unmarried.
- 6-Mary (3) born 1651.
- 7-Timothy (3)

Sarah Manning (3) born 28 Jan. 1646; died 1691; md. 1670 to  
 Capt. Joseph Bull, who was born 1644; died 22 Mar. 1712.

## Children:

- 1-Sarah (4) born 11 July 1672
- 2-Joseph (4) born 9 Aug. 1675; died 1717; a mariner of  
 Marblehead, Mass.
- 3-Daniel (4) born 9 Nov. 1677; md. Mary Mygatt.
- 4-Caleb (4) born 1 Feb. 1679-80; md. 1714 to Elizabeth  
 Easton Bunce.



- 5-Susanna (4) born 25 Dec. 1685  
 6-Sarah (4) born 26 Aug. 1687  
 7-Sybil (4) born 13 Apr. 1690

Sarah Manning Bull died 1691

Tombstone in an old cemetery in Scotland, Connecticut

"Here lies the body  
 Of Mrs. Abigail, Wife  
 To Capt. John Manning  
 Who departed this life July  
 30, 1770 in ye 73rd  
 Year of her life."

"The dame that sleeps  
 Beneath this tomb  
 Has Rachel's face  
 And Leah's fruitful womb  
 Abigail's wisdom  
 Lydia's generous heart  
 Martha's just care  
 And Mary's better part."

Composed by Rockwell Manning, age 13 years.

-----  
 MARVIN

English Line

Thomas (1) Marvin	md. Christian
John (2) Marvin b. 1480; d. 1533	md. Margaret
Reinold (3) Marvin d. 1561	md. Johan(na)
Edward (4) Marvin	md. Margaret

Children: (Edward and Margaret)

- 1-Thomas (5) born abt. 1583
- 2-Richard (5) mad. 1 Nov. 1610, Susan Louck.
- 3-Robert (5) born 1587; md. 1616, Susan Gore.
- 4-Margaret (5) born 1595
- 5-Mary (5) born 1591; md. 1st, John Hayes; md. 2nd Richard Wood.
- 6-John (5) twin, born 1593; died 1593
- 7-Reinold (5) twin, born 1593; died 1593
- 8-Reinold (5) bapt. 25 Oct. 1594.
- 9-Mary (5) md. 1618, Robert Edwards.
- 10-Matthew (5) bapt. 26 Mar. 1600.

American Line:

Matthew (1) Marvin (1st in America)	md. Elizabeth
Hannah (2) Marvin	md. Thomas Seymour
John (3) Seymour	md. Sarah Gregory
John (4) Seymour	md. Ruth Belden
Seth (5) Seymour	md. Anna Benedict
John (6) Seymour	md. Rachel Miller
David Miller (7) Seymour	md. Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown





82

Mathew (1) Marvin was bapt. 26 Mar. 1600, in Great Bentley Parish in Lendring Hundred, Co. Essex, England. He came with his wife, Elizabeth, born 1604, and his brother, Reinold, on ship "Increase," in 1637. He was an original settler in Hartford, Conn.; later removed to Norwalk, Conn. He died there 1680. Elizabeth died 1642. Mathew md. 2nd, Alice \_\_\_\_\_, widow of John Bouton. In 1902 the city of Norwalk named a public school in his honor.

Children: (by 1st marriage)

- 1-Elizabeth (2), bapt. 1622; died 1708, Norwich, Conn.; md. 1650, John Olmstead.
- 2-Mathew (2), bapt. 8 Nov. 1626; died 1712; md. Mary \_\_\_\_\_.
- 3-Mary (2), bapt. 1628; md. 1st, 1648, Richard Bushnell; md. 2nd, Thomas Adgate, who died 1713.
- 4-Sarah (2), born 1631; died 1702-4; md. 1st, 1648, Ensign William Goodrich; md. 2nd, Capt. William Curtis.
- 5-Hannah (2), born 1634; died 1680; md. 5 Jan. 1653, Thomas Seymour.
- 6-Abigail (2), born 1637; md. 1656, John Bouton, Jr.
- 7-Rebecca (2), born 1639; md. John Clark, of Farmington, as his second wife.

Children: (by 2nd marriage)

- 8-Samuel (2), bapt. 1647; died young.
- 9-Rachel (2), born 1649; md. Samuel Smith, of Norwalk, Conn.

Hannah (2) Marvin, born Oct. 1634, in England; died 1680; md. 5 Jan. 1653, Thomas Seymour, of Norwalk, Conn.

Children:

- 1-Hannah (3), born 12 Dec. 1654; md. Francis Bushnell.
- 2-Abigail (3), born 1655; md. Thomas Pickett.
- 3-Mary (3), born 1658; md. Joshua Bushnell.
- 4-Sarah (3), born 1658.
- 5-Thomas (3), born 1660; died young.
- 6-John (3), born 1662; md. 15 Sept. 1678, Sarah Gregory.
- 7-Mercy (3), born 1666.
- 8-Mathew (3), born 1669.
- 9-Elizabeth (3), born 1673; md. Timothy Knapp.
- 10-Rebecca (3), born 1678; md. Jonathan Reynolds.

Mathew (2) Marvin, bapt. 8 Nov. 1626; died abt. 1712, Norwalk, Conn. He md., abt. 1650, Mary \_\_\_\_\_.

Children:

- 1-Mathew (3), born abt. 1656.
- 2-Mary (3), born abt. 1658; md. Daniel Benedict.
- 3-Mercy (3), born abt. 1660; died 1711; md. William Haynes.
- 4-Sarah (3), md. William Betts.
- 5-Samuel (3), md. Hannah Platt, dau. of John Platt.
- 6-Elizabeth (3), born 2 Dec. 1671; died 9 Apr. 1703; md. 6 Nov. 1700, Joseph Platt.
- 7-Hannah (3), md. Epenatus Platt.
- 8-John (3), born 1658; died 1774; md. twice.



Marvin Coddington.

References: New England Gen. & Hist. Reg., Vol. 68, p. 304; vol. 71, p. 111; vol. 72, pp. 209, 215, 315; Old Families of Fairfield; American Genealogist, July 1941, John L. Coddington.

MAYO

Thomas (1) Mayo	md.	Mehitable
John (2) Mayo	md.	Hannah Graves
Mehitable (3) Mayo	md.	Samuel Morris
Hannah (4) Morris	md.	Major Clement Corbin
Hannah (5) Corbin	md.	Samuel Fairbank
Jonas (6) Fairbank	md.	Freelove Stanley
Zenas (7) Fairbank	md.	Lucy Wade
Lucy Catherine (8) Fairbank	md.	Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md.	Frederick Charles Brown

Thomas (1) Mayo lived in West Malling, Co. Kent, England. His widow, Mehitable, md. 2nd, in Roxbury, Mass., Robert Gamblin; they later removed to Guilford, Conn.

John (2) Mayo, born 1622; died 28 Apr. 1688; he came to New England on ship "William and Francis;" to Roxbury, Mass., 1632. He md. 24 May 1654, Hannah Graves, who was born 1636; died 5 Oct. 1699.

Children:

- 1-John (3), born 1655; died 25 Feb. 1732, Roxbury, Mass.
- 2-Thomas (3).
- 3-Joseph (3).
- 4-Hannah(3), md. Isaac Morris.
- 5-Mehitable (3), born 28 Dec. 1668; md Samuel Morris.

References: Ellis' History of Roxbury, p. 124.

MERRIMAN

Thomas Merriman	md.	Joan Whitney
Gregory Merriman	md.	Mary Ring
George Merriman	md.	Susannah Ravens
Nathaniel (1) Merriman	md.	Joan
Mary (2) Merriman	md.	Thomas Curtis
Sarah (3) Curtis	md.	Joseph Parker
Andrew (4) Parker	md.	Susannah Blakeslee
Ezra (5) Parker	md.	Elizabeth Perry
William Morse (6) Parker	md.	Lydia Gilbert Bull
Caroline Ursula (7) Parker	md.	David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md.	Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md.	Frederick Charles Brown

Capt. Nathaniel (1) Merriman, son of George Merriman, of London, England, was born abt. 1613. He came to Boston in 1632; to New Haven, Conn., 1639. He was a founder of Wallingford, Conn; an Ensign in the Military Co., of New Haven; Lt. in the Wallingford Co.; Capt. in King Phillip's war, 1675; was nine times Deputy in the General Court. He died 13 Feb. 1693. He md. Joan \_\_\_\_\_, who was born 1628; and





died 8 Dec. 1709, Wallingford, Conn.

Children:

- 1-Nathaniel (2), born 1647.
- 2-John (2), born 1649; died Sept. 1649.
- 3-Hannah (2), born 1652.
- 4-Abigail (2), born 18 Apr. 1654.
- 5-Mary (2), born 12 July 1657.
- 6-John (2), born 1659.
- 7-Samuel (2), born 1662.
- 8-Caleb (2), born 1665.
- 9-Elizabeth (2), born 16 May 1667.

Mary (2) Merriman, md. 9 June 1674, Thomas Curtis, who was born 14 Jan. 1648 and died 1736.

Children:

- 1-Mary (3), born 13 Oct. 1675, Wallingford, Conn.
- 2-Nathaniel (3), born 14 May 1677; md. 1st, Sarah Hall; md. 2nd, Sarah How; md. 3rd, Phoebe Palmer.
- 3-Samuel (3), born 3 Feb. 1678; md. 3 Jan. 1705, Elizabeth Fredericks.
- 4-Elizabeth (3), born Sept. 1680; died 1735; md. Nathaniel Hall.
- 5-Hannah (3), born 5 Dec. 1685; died 12 Oct. 1703.
- 6-Thomas (3), born 23 Aug. 1685; md. Mary \_\_\_\_\_.
- 7-Sarah (3), born 1 Oct. 1687; md. 17 June 1705, Joseph Parker.
- 8-Abigail (3), born 3 Nov. 1689; died 1730; md. 8 June 1709, Joseph Holt.
- 9-Joseph (3), born 1 Oct. 1691; md. 14 Mar. 1712, Maria Collins.
- 10-Jemima (3), born 15 Jan. 1694; md. 29 Sept. 1712, Nathaniel Beach.
- 11-Rebecca (3), born 21 Aug. 1697; md. 1st, 1 Mar. 1716, Lambert Johnson; md. 2nd, William Munson.
- 12-John (3), born 18 Sept. 1699; md. June 1723, Jemima Abernathy.

References: New England Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 18, pp. 298, 306; vol. 53, p. 21.

MILLER

John (1) Miller	md. Mercy Barden
John (2) Miller	md. Lydia Coombs
David (3) Miller	md. Susannah Holmes
David (4) Miller	md. Zerviah Parker
Rachel (5) Miller	md. John Seymour
David Miller (6) Seymour	md. Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (7) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

John (1) Miller, born 1684, md. Mercy Barden, who was born 1 Nov. 1662, dau. of William and Deborah (Barker) Barden, of Middleboro, Mass. John was described as being of the same age as her father. He died 1720; monument in Green Cemetery, Middleboro, Mass.



Children:

- 1-John (2), born 1679.
- 2-Mary (2).
- 3-Elizabeth (2).

John (2) Miller, born 1679; md. 12 Feb. 1701, Lydia Coombs, dau. of Francis and Mary (Barker) (Pratt) Coombs. Lydia born 1679; died 6 Mar. 1754. John died 1727, Middleboro, Mass.

Children:

- 1-Francis (3), born 1702-3; md. 1731, Experience Hawes Sproat.
- 2-John (3), born 1704; md. Priscilla Bennett.
- 3-David (3), born 17 Apr. 1708.
- 4-Elias (3), born 1711; died 7 Apr. 1794; md. 1732, Sarah Holmes.

Will of Francis (3) Miller mentions brothers John, David, and Elias.

David (3) Miller, born 17 Apr. 1708; md. 31 Oct. 1726, Susannah Holmes, who was born 1711, dau. of John and Experience Holmes.

Children:

- 1-Lydia (4), born 27 Sept. 1729.
- 2-John (4), born 13 Sept. 1731; died 1807.
- 3-Francis (4), born 1735.
- 4-Thomas (4), born 17 Feb. 1736.
- 5-David (4), born 7 Nov. 1738; died abt. 1785, Adams, Mass.
- 6-Samuel (4), born 1747; died 1748.
- 7-Experience (4), born 17 Aug. 1750; md. 1st, David De Vol; md. 2nd, 13 June 1782, Rev. Simon Coombs.

David (3) Miller came from Middleboro, Mass., with his brothers Francis (3) and Thomas (3), early in 1763, to Berkshire Co.; first settlement in Partridgefield. He was a surveyor of highways and the first magistrate of Hinsdale, elected at the first town meeting, 1777. He served in the Revolution as first sergeant enlisting from Partridgefield. He died abt. 1785, from lung trouble contracted from exposure during the war. He is buried in North Adams, Mass.

David (4) Miller md. 3 Jan. 1765, Zerviah Parker, dau. of Andrew and Susannah (Blakeslee) Parker.

Children:

- 1-David (5).
- 2-Samuel (5).
- 3-Rhoda (5), born 23 Jan. 1775; md. Richard Wilber.
- 4-Rachel (5), born 17 Feb. 1776.

Rachel (5) Miller, born 17 Feb. 1776, in Adams, Mass., md. Sept. 1793, John Seymour, as his second wife. John Seymour born 26 Mar. 1775, Norwalk, Conn., son of Capt. Seth and





Anna (Benedict) Seymour.

Children:

- 1-Polly (6), born Sept. 1794; died 1795, Utica, N.Y.
- 2-Cynthia (6), born 17 Apr. 1796; died 11 Feb. 1813, Sangerfield, N.Y.
- 3-Alexis (6), born 15 Mar. 1798; died 1 Aug. 1883, Waterville, N.Y.
- 4-David Miller, born 18 Aug. 1801; died 17 Jan. 1885, Birmingham, Mich.
- 5-John (6), born 4 Jan. 1804; died 11 Oct. 1891, Byron, N.Y.
- 6-Silence (6), born 14 Feb. 1807; died 9 May 1866, in Canada; md. \_\_\_\_\_ Sherman.
- 7-Orilla (6), born 30 July 1800; died 7 Nov. 1883, Albert Lea, Minn.; md. \_\_\_\_\_ Jewett.
- 8-Mary (6), born 14 July 1812; died 1910, Sangerfield, N.Y.; md. \_\_\_\_\_ Hayes.

References: Bailey's Early Mass. Marriages, vol. 4, p. 59; Mayflower Desc. Mag., vol. 9, p. 47; vol 12, pp. 231, 232; vol 13, pp. 3, 4, 249; vol. 14, p. 244; vol. 25, pp. 101-102; Hist. of Middleboro, Mass. New Eng. Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 4, p. 265; vol. 51, pp. 33, - 195 -

MORRIS

Thomas (1) Morris	md. Gussie Hewsome
Edward (2) Morris	md. Grace Betts
Samuel (3) Morris	md. Mehitabbe Mayo
Hannah (4) Morris	md. Clement Corbin
Hannah (5) Corbin	md. Samuel Fairbank
Jonas (6) Fairbank	md. Freelove Stanley
Zenas (7) Fairbank	md. Lucy Wade
Lucy Catherine (8) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Thomas (1) Morris, a descendant of Grygtrth ap Cynan, last King of Wales, md. Gussie Hewsome, in Waltham Holy Cross Abbey, in England. Their son:

Edward (2) Morris, bapt. 8 Aug. 1630; md. 20 Nov. 1655 (by Gov.'s Deputy, Richard Bellingham), Grace Betts. Lt. Edward (2) Morris was in Roxbury, Mass., 1652; Woodstock, Conn., 1686; died Sept. 1690. Grace died 6 June 1705, Roxbury, Mass.

Children: (all born in Roxbury, Mass.)

- 1-Isaac (3), born 1656; md. Hannah Mayo.
- 2-Edward (3), born 1658.
- 3-Grace (3), born 1660; md. Benjamin Child.
- 4-Ebenezer (3), born 1664.
- 5-Elizabeth (3), born 1666; md. Joshua Child.
- 6-Margaret (3), born 1668; md. John Johnson, son of Nathaniel Johnson.



- c 7-Samuel (4), born 1670; md. Mehitable Mayo.  
 8-Matthias (4), born 1674; md. Deacon William Lyon.

Lt. Edward (2) Morris was selectman and Deputy in 1675. He removed to Woodstock, Conn., 1688, where he died in 1690. Grace then returned to Roxbury, Mass., where she died.

Samuel (3) Morris born 19 Mar. 1670; md. 1st, Mehitable Mayo, dau. of John Mayo. She was born 28 Dec. 1668; died 1702; he md. 2nd, \_\_\_\_\_

Children: (by 1st marriage)

- 1-Samuel (4), born 1695, Roxbury, Mass.
- 2-Benjamin (4), born 1696.
- 3-Mehitabel (4), born 1698; md. Phillip Newell.
- 4-Rebecca (4), born 1699.
- 5-Hannah (4), born 9 Nov. 1700; md. Major Clement Corbin.
- 6-Dorothy (4), born 1701; md. Samuel Perrine.

Children: (by 2nd marriage)

- 7-Prudence (4), born 1704; md. Moses Marcy.
- 8-Abigail (4), born 1709; md. John Burr.

Hannah (4) Morris, born 9 Nov. 1700; md. 7 Nov. 1726, Major Clement Corbin.

Children:

- 1-Hannah (5), born 7 June 1727; md. Dr. Samuel Fairbank.
- 2-Mehitable (5), born 3 July 1728.
- 3-Dorcas (5), born 8 June 1731; md. 1 Mar. 1749, Benjamin Fairbank.
- 4-Clement (5), born 1 May 1733.
- 5-Margaret (5), born 2 Jan. 1735.
- 6-Ezra (5), born 17 Aug. 1736.
- 7-Elijah (5), born 1 Dec. 1738.
- 8-Lucy (5), born 9 Mar. 1745; died Mar. 1745.

Major Clement Corbin was Selectman and Treasurer in Dudley, Mass., 1742.

Reference: New Eng. Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 71, p. 5.

#### MORRIS

Thomas (1) Morris	md. Elizabeth _____
Hannah (2) Morris	md. Thomas Lupton
Hannah (3) Lupton	md. Ebenezer Blakeslee
Samuel (4) Blakeslee	md. Elizabeth Doolittle
Susannah (5) Blakeslee	md. Andrew Parker
Ezra (6) Parker	md. Elizabeth Perry
William Morse (7) Parker	md. Lydia Gilbert Bull
Benjamin Ursula (8) Parker	md. David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker (9) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Thomas (1) Morris came to New England in ship "Hector," to Boston, 1635; to New Haven, Conn., 1637. He was one of the founders of New Haven and was a signer of the "Plantation Covenant," 1639. He owned land in East New Haven, known





as "Morris Cove." He m<sup>d</sup>. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_, who died 1631.  
He died 21 June 1677.

Children:

- 1-Hannah (2), born Mar. 1642; m<sup>d</sup>. 1662, Thomas Lupton.
- 2-Elizabeth (2), bapt. 10 Dec. 1642.
- 3-John (2), born 8 Mar. 1646; died 1711; m<sup>d</sup>. 1669,  
Hannah Bishop, dau. of James Bishop.
- 4-Eleazer (2), born 29 Oct. 1648; died 15 Jan. 1710;  
m<sup>d</sup>. Anna Osborn, dau. of Jeremiah and Mary Osborn.
- 5-Thomas (2), died young.
- 6-Ephraim (2), died young.
- 7-Joseph (2), born 25 Mar. 1655; m<sup>d</sup>. Esther Winston,  
dau. of John Winston.
- 8-Elizabeth (2), born 1658.

Hannah (2) Morris, born Mar. 1642; m<sup>d</sup>. 1662, Thomas Lupton.

Children:

- 1-Hannah (3), born 27 May 1665; m<sup>d</sup>. Ebenezer Blakeslee.
- 2-Thomas (3), born 10 Apr. 1670.

- - - - -  
MORTON

George (1) Morton	m <sup>d</sup> . Juliana Carpenter
Patience (2) Morton	m <sup>d</sup> . John Faunce
Patience (3) Faunce	m <sup>d</sup> . John Holmes
John (4) Holmes	m <sup>d</sup> . Experience _____
Susannah (5) Holmes	m <sup>d</sup> . David Miller
David (6) Miller	m <sup>d</sup> . Zerviah Parker
Rachel (7) Miller	m <sup>d</sup> . John Seymour
David Miller (8) Seymour	m <sup>d</sup> . Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (9) Seymour	m <sup>d</sup> . Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	m <sup>d</sup> . Frederick Charles Brown

George (1) Morton, born in England, of an ancient family, m<sup>d</sup>. 1612, in Leyden, Holland, Juliana Carpenter, dau. of Alexander Carpenter, of Wrentham, Eng. George, a merchant of York, went to Holland with the Pilgrim churchmen, and there married. Juliana was a sister of Alice Carpenter Southworth, second wife of Gov. Bradford. George (1) Morton came to New England, 1623, in the ship "Anne," with his wife and four children. "They knew they were pilgrims and looked not much on those things, but lifted up their eyes to the heavens, their dearest country and quieted their spirits."

Children:

- 1-John (2), born 1615; m<sup>d</sup>. Lettice Carpenter.
- 2-Patience (2), born 1615; m<sup>d</sup>. John Faunce.
- 3-Nathaniel (2), born 1618; died 1685; Plymouth, Mass.;  
author of "New England's Memorial, 1669.
- 4-Ephraim (2), born 1623, on ship "Anne."



## MOSSE

John (1) Mosse	md.	Mary Jupe
Abigail (2) Mosse	md.	Abraham Doolittle
Daniel (3) Doolittle	md.	Hannah Cornwall
Elizabeth (4) Doolittle	md.	Samuel Blakeslee
Susannah (5) Blakeslee	md.	Andrew Parker
Ezra (6) Parker	md.	Elizabeth Perry
William (7) Morse Parker	md.	Lydia Gilbert Bull
Caroline Ursula (8) Parker	md.	David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker (9) Seymour	md.	Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md.	Frederick Charles Brown

John (1) Mosse was an early settler in New Haven, Conn. He was born 1604, in England; died 1707; md. Mary Jupe. In 1639 he settled in New Haven and was a signer of the "Plantation Covenant" or "Planters' Associates." He was a Deputy to the General Court 1639, 1648, 1649; Corporal, 6 Aug. 1642. One of the original incorporators of Wallingford, Conn.; Commissioner, May 1678, re-elected 18 times.

## Children:

- 1-John (2), born 1639.
- 2-Samuel (2), born 4 Apr. 1641.
- 3-Abigail (2), born 10 Apr. 1642; md. Abraham Doolittle.
- 4-Joseph (2), born 6 Nov. 1643.
- 5-Ephraim (2), born 6 Nov. 1645.
- 6-Mary (2), born 11 Apr. 1647; md. 3 Nov. 1664, John Peck.
- 7-Mercy (2), born 1 Apr. 1649.
- 8-John (2), born 12 Oct. 1650; md. 12 Dec. 1676, Martha Lothrop.
- 9-Elizabeth (2), born 12 Oct. 1652; md. 1670, Nathaniel Hitchcock.
- 10-Hester (2), born 16 June 1654.
- 11-Isaac (2), born 1658.

Abigail (2) Mosse, born 10 Apr. 1642, md. Abraham Doolittle.

## Children:

- 1-Samuel (3), born 7 July 1665; md. Mary Cornwall, dau. of Sgt. John Cornwall.
- 2-Capt. Joseph (3), born 26 Feb. 1666.
- 3-Abigail (3), born 26 Feb. 1668.
- 4-Ebenezer (3), born 6 July 1672.
- 5-Mary (3), born 4 Mar. 1673.
- 6-Daniel (3), born Dec. 1675; md. Hannah Cornwall, dau. of John Cornwall.
- 7-Theophilus (3), born 28 July 1678.

References: New Eng. Geneal. & Hist. Reg.,  
vol. 5; vol. 6, p. 293; Old  
Families of Fairfield--Jacobus.





## MOULTON

Robert (1) Moulton	md. Deborah
Robert (2) Moulton	md. Abigail Goode
Robert (3) Moulton	md. Mary Cooke
Robert (4) Moulton	md. Hannah Groves
Mary (5) Moulton	md. Anthony Needham
Naomi (6) Needham	md. Joseph Munger
Naomi (7) Munger	md. Alverson Wade
Lucy (8) Wade	md. Zenas Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (9) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

This family is of Norman descent. Thomas Moulton, found in Domesday book, 1086, was granted an estate, "Galeshore." A Thomas' name is also found on Magna Charta, 1215.

Robert (1) Moulton, born in Co. Norfolk, England, was in Salem, Mass., 29 June 1629. He was a shipbuilder. He lived in Charleston, where the U.S. Navy yard now is, was known then as "Moulton's Point." (This was where the British landed before the attack on Punker Hill.) He was a member of the Colonial Congress; Representative to the General Court, 1634; was a man of influence politically and socially. He died 20 Feb. 1655. He md. Deborah or Dorothy Edwards.

## Children:

- 1-Robert (2).
- 2-Dorothy (2).

Robert (2) Moulton was the first Rector of the Episcopal Church, in Salem, Mass. He md., 1640, Abigail Goode, niece of Rev. Emanuel Downing. Abigail died 1663. Robert (2), died 1665; will proved 1665.

## Children:

- 1-Abigail (3), born 1642; md. 3 Feb. 1658, Benjamin Bellflower.
- 2-Robert (3), bapt. 23 June 1644; md. 1672, Mary Cooke, dau. of Henry Cooke.
- 3-John (3), born 25 Apr. 1654; md. 26 Sept. 1684, Elizabeth Corey, dau. of Giles Corey.
- 4-Samuel (3).
- 5-Joseph (3), born 3 Jan. 1656.
- 6-Miriam (3), born Jan. 1658; md. 8 Oct. 1677, Joseph Batchelor.
- 7-Mary (3), born 15 Jan. 1661; md. 7 Apr. 1680, William Lord.
- 8-Hannah (3), died 20 Mar. 1673; md. 22 May 1668, Thomas Flint.

Robert (3) Moulton, bapt. 23 June 1644; died 1730; md. 17 July 1672, Mary Cooke, born 15 Sept. 1650, dau. of Henry and Judith (Birdsall) Cooke.

## Children:

- 1-Mary (4), born 2 Jan. 1674; md. 1700, Thomas McIntire.
- 2-Robert (4), born 3 Sept. 1675; md. 1698, Hannah



- 3-Stephen (4), born 3 Apr. 1678.  
 4-Abigail (4), born 28 Feb. 1681; md. 2 Sept. 1724, Zach-  
 ariah Munn.  
 5-Samuel (4), md. 15 Jan. 1710, Sarah Greene.  
 6-Marth (4), md. 12 Jan. 1710, Thomas Greene.  
 7-Hannah (4),

Robert (4) Moulton, born 3 Sept. 1675; died 25 Aug. 1756;  
 md. 12 Apr. 1698, in Bevely, Mass., Hannah Groves, dau. of  
 Nicholas Groves. He lived in Salem, Mass., Windham, Conn.,  
 and Brimfield, Mass., where he was first clerk of the Court;  
 Moderator of the first Town Meeting, 1731; Representative to  
 the General Court, 1730-34.

#### Children:

- 1-Hannah (5), born 1 Aug. 1699, Salem, Mass.
- 2-Robert (5), born 18 Dec. 1700.
- 3-Mary (5), born 30 Sept. 1702; died 1790; md. 10 June  
 1722, Capt. Anthony Needham.
- 4-Abigail (5), born 13 Mar. 1704.
- 5-Lois (5), born 3 Apr. 1706.
- 6-Lydia (5), born 13 Jan. 1708.
- 7-Ebenezer (5), born 25 Dec. 1709, Windham, Conn.
- 8-Mehitable (5), born 24 Mar. 1712, " " ; md.  
 26 Oct. 1732, at Brimfield, Mass., John Perry.
- 9-Samuel (5), born 15 June 1714.
- 10-Susannah (5), twin, born 15 June 1714.
- 11-Joseph (5), born 24 Aug. 1716.
- 12-Freeborn (5), born 3 Apr. 1717.
- 13-John (5), born 1 Jan. 1725, Brimfield, Mass.

Mary (5) Mouldton, born 30 Sept. 1702; md. 15 June 1722,  
 Capt. Anthony Needham, who was born 23 Nov. 1696.

#### Children:

- 1-Anthony (6), born 18 May 1723, Brimfield, Mass.
- 2-Mary (6), born 21 June 1725.
- 3-Hannah (6), born Mar. 1727; died 1761.
- 4-Ruth (6), born 16 Jan. 1729.
- 5-Naomi (6), born 5 June 1731; died 1824; md. 2 June  
 1756, Joseph Munger.
- 6-Nehemiah (6), twin, born 5 June 1731.
- 7-Abigail (6), born 10 Nov. 1736.
- 8-Jasper (6), born 3 July 1738.
- 9-Jeremiah (6), born 7 June 1741.
- 10-Daniel (6), born 13 Sept. 1743.
- 11-Abner (6), born Dec. 1746.

Coat of Arms (granted 1571):

Three bars gules between eight escollps shells sable. Three,  
 two, two and one.

Crest:

On a pellet a Falcon rising argent.





Moulton cont.

Motto: "Semper Fidelis." (Always faithful.)

Ref: Salem Vital Records;  
Brimfield Vital records.

MUNGER

Nicholas (1) Munger	md.	Sarah Hall
Samuel (2) Munger	md.	Sarah Hand
Samuel (3) Munger	md.	Dorothy Evarts
Joseph (4) Munger	md.	Naomi Weedham
Naomi (5) Munger	md.	Alverson Wade
Lucy (6) Wade	md.	Zena Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (7) Fairbank	md.	Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md.	Frederick Charles Brown

Nicholas (1) Munger, first of the name in New England, known as the "Boy Emigrant," came with his mother and her second husband, Henry Goldham, to Guilford, Conn., 1639. Nicholas md. 8 June 1659, Sarah Hall, dau of William and Esther Hall. Nicholas died 1668. Sarah md. 2nd, Dennis Crampton. Sarah died 1689.

Children:

- 1-John (2), born 1660-1; died 3 Nov. 1732; md. 8 June 1684, Mary Evarts.
- 2-Samuel (2), born 1663; died 5 Nov. 1717; md. Sarah Hand.

Samuel (2) Munger, md. 11 Oct. 1688, Sarah Hand, dau. of Joseph and Jane (Wright) Hand, who was born 1664; died 1724.

Children:

- 1-Samuel (3), born 1690.
- 2-Joseph (3), born 1693.
- 3-Sarah (3), born 1695.
- 4-Deliverance (3), born 1697.
- 5-Nathaniel (3), born 1699.
- 6-James (3), born 1701.
- 7-Ann (3), born 1703.
- 8-Jane (3), born 1705.

Samuel (3) Munger, md. 7 Apr. 1710, Dorothy Evarts, dau. of James and Lydia (Goodrich) Evarts, who was born 6 Apr. 1683.

Children:

- 1-Nathaniel (4).
- 2-Elnathan (4).
- 3-Samuel (4).
- 4-Joseph (4), born 1719.
- 5-Dorothy (4).
- 6-Rebecca (4).



Joseph (4) Munger, born 1719, Guilford, Conn., md. 2 June 1756, Naomi Needham, who was born 5 June 1731.

Children:

- 1-Jemima (5), born 24 Apr. 1757.
- 2-Nathan (5), born 13 May 1759.
- 3-Joseph (5), born 22 Aug. 1760.
- 4-Naomi (5), born 14 Aug. 1763.
- 5-Elijah (5), born 4 May 1767.
- 6-Reuben (5), born 29 June 1769.
- 7-Perle (5), born 11 Nov. 1775.
- 8-Asa (5), born 27 Oct. 1777.

Joseph (4) Munger, sergeant in Capt. Ebenezer Moulton's Co., Col. Pomeroy's Regt., in an expedition to Crown Point during the French and Indian war, serving from 11 Sept. to 25 Dec. 1755. was a soldier of the Revolution; was present at Burgoyne's surrender; he arrived home, "covered with dust and glory," he walked all the way! A Selectman in South Brimfield, 1776; Grand Juror, 1767. In 1796 he removed to Paris, Oneida Co., N.Y., where both he and his wife died; both buried Water ville, N.Y.

Naomi (5) Munger, born 14 Aug. 1763; md. 2 Nov. 1780, Alverson Wade, who was born 28 Oct. 1761, Gloucester, R.I.

Children:

- 1-Joseph (6), md. Rhoda Rundell.
- 2-Naomi (6), md. Jeremy Chapin.
- 3-Lovinia (6), md. 1st, William Page; md. 2nd, Elihu Drewry (or Drury).
- 4-Uriah (6), md. Mary (Sally) Collins.
- 5-Lucy (6), born 1794; died 14 Oct. 1855; md. Zenas Fairbank.
- 6-Mary (6), md. Col. Moses Forster Collins.

References: Munger Genealogy, by J.B. Munger; New Eng. Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 54, p. 147; vol. 58, p. 364; vol. 59, p. 61; Brimfield, Mass., Vital Records.

NEEDHAM

Anthony (1) Needham	md. Ann Potter
Anthony (2) Needham	md. Mary Swinnerton
Anthony (3) Needham	md. Mary Moulton
Naomi (4) Needham	md. Joseph Munger
Naomi (5) Munger	md. Alverson Wade
Lucy (6) Wade	md. Zenas Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (7) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Anthony (1) Needham, a Quaker Puritan, came from England to Salem Mass., 1650. He was Corporal of the Salem Old Troop, 1665; Lt. of the Troop of Horse, 1678. He md. 31 Jan. 1658, Ann Potter. His will dated 1730.





## Children:

- 1-Rebecca (1), born 12 Dec. 1656.
- 2-Anna (1), born 31 Jan. 1658.
- 3-Elizabeth (1), born 1 Oct. 1659.
- 4-Provida (1), born 2 Feb. 1661.
- 5-Anthony (1), born 11 Apr. 1663.
- 6-Mary (1), born Feb. 1665.
- 7-George (1), born 23 Mar. 1667.
- 8-Isaac (1), born 15 Apr. 1669.
- 9-Abigail (1), born 31 May 1671.
- 10-Thomas (1), born 25 July 1673.
- 11-Dorothy (1), born 25 Aug. 1675.
- 12-Rachel (1), born 17 Mar. 1677-8.

Anthony (1) Needham, born 11 Apr. 1663; md. 3 Jan. 1695, Mary Swinnerton, who was born 17 May 1670.

Children: (probably others)

- 1-Anthony (3), born 23 Nov. 1696.
- 2-Humphrey (3), md. 4 Apr. 1739, Dorothy \_\_\_\_\_.

Humphrey (3) Needham, md. 4 Apr. 1739, Dorothy \_\_\_\_\_.

Children:

- 1-Dorothy, born 30 June 1740.
- 2-Humphrey, born 3 July 1742.
- 3-Desire, born 12 June 1744.
- 4-Joseph, born 23 Jan. 1746.
- 5-Sarah, born 28 Feb. 1748.
- 6-Ruth, born 30 Mar. 1750.
- 7-Rachel, born 12 Jan. 1753.
- 8-Phoebe, born 30 Mar. 1755.

Capt. Anthony (3) Needham, born 23 Nov. 1696; died 1763, Brimfield, Mass. He was the first white settler there, 1722. He md. 10 June 1722, Mary Moulton.

Children:

- 1-Anthony (4), born 18 May 1723; md. 3 Sept. 1741, Rebecca Munger.
- 2-Mary (4), born 21 June 1725; md. 14 Feb. 1744, Benjamin Cooley.
- 3-Hannah (4), born Mar. 1727; died 1761; md. 28 Apr. 1743, William Carpenter.
- 4-Ruth (4), born 16 Jan. 1729; md. 7 June 1756, Israel Kibbey.
- 5-Naomi (4), born 5 June 1731; died 1824; md. 2 June 1756, Joseph Munger.
- 6-Nehemiah (4), twin, born 5 June 1731; md. 21 June 1758, Eunice Fuller.
- 7-Abigail (4), born 10 Nov. 1736; Brimfield, Mass.; died Dec. 1753.
- 8-Jasper (4), born 3 July 1738.
- 9-Jeremiah (4), born 7 June 1741; md. 20 Feb. 1767, Elizabeth Gardner.
- 10-Daniel (4), born 13 Sept. 1743; md. 2 Aug. 1765, Thankful Corley.
- 11-Abner (4), born Dec. 1746; died young.



Anthony (4) Needham, md. 3 Sept. 1741, Rebecca Munger.

Children:

- 1-Annah, born 2 Mar. 1741.
- 2-Anthony, born 27 Nov. 1744.
- 3-Mary, born 5 Dec. 1746.
- 4-Samuel, born 16 Apr. 1748.
- 5-Eunice, born 1 Dec. 1749.
- 6-David, born 27 Apr. 1752.

Naomi (4) Needham, born in Brimfield, Mass.; died 1824, Paris, N.Y.; buried Waterville, N.Y.; md. 2 June 1756, Joseph Munger.

Children: (all born Brimfield, Mass.)

- 1-Jemima (5), born 24 Apr. 1757.
- 2-Nathan (5), born 13 May 1759.
- 3-Joseph (5), born 23 Aug. 1760.
- 4-Naomi (5), born 14 Aug. 1763; md. Alverson Wade.
- 5-Elijah (5), born 4 May 1767.
- 6-Reuben (5), born 29 June 1769.
- 7-Perley (5), born Nov. 1775.
- 8-Asa (5), born 27 Oct. 1777.

References: Salem Vital Records; New Eng.  
Genealogical & Hist. Reg., vol.  
45, p. 293; vol. 50, p. 528; So.  
Brimfield, (Mass.) Vital Records.

- - - - -

PARKER

The family name of Parker is derived from the occupation of parker or keeper of a park. Adam le Parker is in the Hundreds Rolls of Coventry, Norfolk, and Peter le Parker in those of Yorkshire, A.D. 1273. The Parker family of Bexley, Sussex, abounds in descendants christened Edward, and as the majority of the first families of the New Haven colony came from London and vicinity, it is quite likely that the following family was connected with the Ratton branch.

Edward Parker, of Ratton, md. 1st, Eliza Thacher, dau. of John Thacher, of Lowes.

John Parker, son of Edward, md. 2nd, Jane Garnefold, dau. of William Garnefold, and had sons: 1-Edward and 2-Thomas. The second son of this Thomas being named Edward.

Edward Parker was settled in New Haven, Conn., as early as 1646 and in that year took his oath of fidelity. In May 1650, Edward Parker had 20 acres of land granted to him by the court to plant on "at a place called Chestnut Hill," about four miles from town; in 1651 the court granted him two acres of land and later three acres of meadow. On 11 Feb. 1655-6, Edward Parker with four others, men, occupied seat #9 of "the long seats in the middle, for men," in the New Haven meeting house. He also had the same seat, 20 Feb. 1661-2, while Goodwife Parker, at the former date had a part of a seat numbered 8 of the long seats for women,





and sister Parker at the later date is one of the three seated before Deacon Peck's desk."

We note the foregoing as the sequel to an episode of a few years previous, when, June 1646, Mrs. Parker, then the widow Potter, had been slanderously accused by Mrs. Brewster, the minister's wife, of not joining the church "because she would not give up Edward Parker." Either the Elders who had requested Mrs. Potter not to receive Mr. Parker's attentions, or Mr. Parker, must have experienced a change of heart, "for Edward Parker did the same year marry Mrs. Potter" and both were assigned seats in the meeting house with the other good folk, and in April 1660, he was selected at the General Court held in New Haven to have oversight of the boys, under 16 years of age, in the meeting house, who had been complained of as disorderly. Edward Parker died 1662.

Mrs. Elizabeth (Wood) (Potter) Parker md. 3rd, Robert Rose, of Branford, who died 1665. Elizabeth made her will 23 July 1677, and died 28 July 1677 before signing it. But her children agreed to abide by the will "as she ever was a kind and just woman" and the court admitted it to probate. "The fact that her heirs agreed to stand by a void will is conclusive proof that she was a woman of merit and had the respect of her children who were willing even in property affairs to abide by her wishes."

Edward (1) Parker	md. Elizabeth Wood Potter
John (2) Parker	md. Hannah Bassett
Joseph (3) Parker	md. Sarah Curtis
Andrew (4) Parker	md. Susannah Blakeslee
Ezra (5) Parker	md. Elizabeth Perry
William Morse (6) Parker	md. Lydia Gilbert Bull
Caroline Ursula (7) Parker	md. David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Edward (1) Parker, the first known ancestor of this branch of the family, settled in New Haven, Conn., 1646, in which year he took the oath of fidelity. He md. Elizabeth Wood Potter, widow of John Potter, 1645. Edward's will was probated 27 Jan. 1662. Elizabeth md. 3rd, Robert Rose, of Branford. She died 28 July 1677.

#### Children:

- 1-Mary (2), born 1647; md. 6 Dec. 1660, John Hall, of Wallingford, Conn.
- 2-John (2), born 8 Oct. 1648; md. Hannah Bassett.
- 3-Hopil (Hope) (2), born 26 Apr. 1650; md. 2 May 1667, Samuel Cooke.
- 4-Lydia (2), born 14 Apr. 1652; md. 12 Jan. 1671, John Thomas.

John (2) Parker, born 8 Oct. 1648; died 1711; removed from New Haven, abt. 1678, and settled at "Parker's Farms," near Wallingford, Conn., where he was one of the original



proprietor, and was in charge of the fort in the Pequot War. He m. 3 Oct. 1670, Hannah Bassett, dau. of William and Hannah (Dickerman) (Ives) Bassett. The ceremony was performed by Lt. Gov. Mathew Gilbert.

#### Children:

- 1-Hannah (3), born 20 Aug. 1671.
- 2-Elizabeth (3), born 1673; died 10 Sept. 1751; md. 1st, Josiah Royce; md. 2nd, Ebenezer Clark; md. 3rd, Nathaniel Andrews.
- 3-John (3), born 26 Mar. 1675; md. 1 Nov. 1699, Mary Kibbe, who was born 1677 and died 1769.
- 4-Abiah (3), born 1677; md. May 1700, Thomas Mathews.
- 5-Rachel (3), born 6 June 1680; died 8 Sept. 1763; md. 1700, Thomas Richardson.
- 6-Joseph (3), born 1682; died 1758; md. 7 June 1705, Sarah Curtis, dau. of Thomas and Mary Curtis.
- 7-Eliphalet (3), born 1687; md. 1st, 5 Aug. 1708, Hannah Beach; md. 2nd, 1751, Demaris Atwater.
- 8-Samuel (3), born 1690; md. 16 July 1715, Sarah Goodsell, dau. of Thomas Goodsell.
- 9-Edward (3), born 1692; md. 1st, Jerusha Merriman, dau. of William Merriman, who was born 21 Feb. 1698; she died 29 Dec. 1745; he md. 2nd, Rebecca Hotchkiss, who was born 14 Feb. 1697, and died 1762; a widow of Thomas Ives; md. 3rd, Ruth Hart, widow of William Merriman, born 13 Aug. 1704.
- 10-Abigail (3), born 1694; died 1732; md. 8 Dec. 1715, Josiah Hotchkiss.

Joseph (3) Parker, md. 7 June 1705, Sarah Curtis, who was born 1 Oct. 1637.

#### Children:

- 1-Joseph (4), born 1706; died young.
- 2-Joseph (4), born 1707.
- 3-Thomas (4), died young.
- 4-Hannah (4), born 1710; died 1739; md. 1730, Samuel Barnes.
- 5-Ebenezer (4), born 1713; md. 1 Apr. 1735, Lydia Barnes, who was born 10 Dec. 1716.
- 6-Joseph (4), born 1716; md. 1st, Lucy Parmelee; md. 2nd, Mary Andrews.
- 7-Andrew (4), born 1718; md. 27 Apr. 1737, Susannah Blakeslee, who was born 15 Mar. 1719.
- 8-Ralph (4), born 1719; removed to Vermont.
- 9-Waitstill (4), born 27 Oct. 1721; md. 1st, 27 Oct. 1742, Jemima Munson, dau. of Joseph Munson; md. 2nd, 19 Nov. 1751, Jemima Beach; md. 3rd, 13 Dec. 1757, Martha Hall, dau. of Daniel Hall.
- 10-Sarah (4), born 1725, md. Asaph Cooke, son of Samuel Cooke.
- 11-Thomas (4), born 1728; died 5 Feb. 1783; md. Abigail Dutton, who was born 8 July 1732.





Andrew (4) Parker, born 1718; md. 27 Apr. 1736, Susannah Blakeslee.

Children:

- 1-Ambrose (5), born 1737; md. Comfort Parker.
- 2-Grace (5), born 10 Dec. 1739; died young.
- 3-Patience (5), twin, 10 Dec. 1739; died young.
- 4-Zerviah (5), born 28 Nov. 1741; md. 3 Jan. 1765, David Miller.
- 5-Oliver (5), born 20 Nov. 1743; md. Lucy Parker.
- 6-Ezra (5), born 2 Dec. 1745; md. 1st, Sarah Tuttle; md. 2nd, Elizabeth Perry.
- 7-Susannah (5), born 10 Dec. 1747; md. 20 Nov. 1766, Stephen Ives.
- 8-Rachel (5), born 28 Dec. 1749; md. Ebenezer Atwater.
- 9-Sybil (5), born 9 Feb. 1753.
- 10-Jason (5), born 7 Aug. 1764; md. Roxanna Day, of Utica, N.Y.
- 11-Bidenus (5).

Ezra Parker Chapter D.A.R. of Royal Oak, Michigan, is named for him, and his grave is marked with a tablet. He was a sergeant in a company commanded by Capt. Hinman, Col. Seth Warner's regt., enlisting from Adams, Berkshire Co., Mass. After the war ended he removed to Sangerfield, Oneida Co., N.Y. He md. 1st, Sarah Tuttle, who died leaving a daughter  
1-Sarah (6), md. Samuel Day.

In 1772 Ezra md. 2nd, Elizabeth Perry, of Adams, Berkshire Co., Mass., said to have been born 17 May 1751, Stratford, Conn. She died in Sangerfield, N.Y., 8 Nov. 1826 and was buried there.

Children:

- 2-Samuel (6), died 8 Nov. 1826.
- 3-David (6).
- 4-Ezra (6), also served in the Revolution; reported lost at sea on a voyage to the Barbadoes, West Indies.
- 5-Joel (6), md. Polly Benham.
- 6-Hippocrates (6).
- 7-William Morse (6), born 5 Sept. 1779; Adams, Mass.
- 8-Ira (6).
- 9-Betsy (6).
- 10-Abigail (6), md. \_\_\_\_\_ Hill.

In 1795 Ezra (5) Parker was assessor in Sangerfield, N.Y. He removed to Michigan, 1834. He died 7 July 1842, Royal Oak, Mich.

Ezra (5) Parker was a soldier of the Revolution, enlisting in the middle of January 1776 as a volunteer when the news came of Montgomery's defeat at Quebec. He marched at once to Dorset, Vermont, and joined the regiment of Col. Seth Warner; then on to Skeensborough and on the ice to Ticonderoga; then to Onion River and Grand Isle; through St. Johns to Montreal; then to Quebec. Stayed there until the arrival of the British fleet in May 1776, when the American



Army, under Gen. Benedict Arnold, retreated. He was orderly to Gen. Arnold.

July 15, 1777, he reenlisted in the company of Lt. Amasa Ives, Col. Seth Warner's regt.; went to Bennington and Manchester; Aug 17 in the Battle of Bennington; went again in the company commanded by his cousin, Capt. Enos Parker; then to Pawlet, Vermont; Wells, Newport, White Creek, to Schaghticoke, crossed the Hudson and joined the army of Gen. Gates at Bemis Heights. Company dismissed 1st before Burgoyne's surrender.

Ezra (5) Parker served in the War of 1812, as a private in the 34th U.S. Infantry. He enlisted 21 June 1813 for one year; is shown as present on the muster rolls of Lt. Sherman's Co., for 30th Nov. and 31st Dec. 1812. Also present in Capt. P. Chadwick's Co., 28 Feb. and 30 Apr. 1814, as a Corporal.

William Morse (6) Parker, born 5 Sept. 1779, Adams, Mass.; md. 25 Mar. 1803, Lydia Gilbert Bull, born 24 Oct. 1783, West Hartford, Conn., dau. of Asher and Hannah (Hopkins) Bull. Lydia died 26 Aug. 1866, Royal Oak, Mich. Her grave is marked as a Real Daughter of the Revolution by the Mich. State Society, D.A.R. William Morse Parker died 1861, Royal Oak, Mich.

#### Children:

- 1-Liwa Juliette (7), born 12 Jan. 1804; d. 1 Apr. 1813, Bridgewater, N.Y.
- 2-Lora Fidelia (7), born 12 Jan. 1805; d. 5 Apr. 1813, Bridgewater, N.Y.
- 3-Lydia Ann (7), born 7 Nov. 1806; died 28 Feb. 1838, White Lake, Mich.; md. Prastus Hopkins.
- 4-Caroline Ursula (7), born 14 Oct. 1808; died 2 Feb. 1833, Sangerfield, N.Y.
- 5-Mary Emily (7), born 25 July 1810; died 2 Oct. 1886, Southfield, Mich.
- 6-Sophia (7), born 1 Oct. 1812, Bridgewater, N.Y.; died 7 Aug. 1846, Detroit, Mich.; md. Frederick Hopkins.
- 7-Hannah Hopkins (7), born 10 Aug. 1814, Sangerfield, N.Y.; md. David Curtis.
- 8-Asher Bull (7), born 5 June 1816; died 24 Nov. 1908, Royal Oak, Mich.; md. Harriet Castle.
- 9-William Ray (7), born 28 Aug. 1818; died 5 Nov. 1880, Sangerfield, N.Y.
- 10-Ralmond (7), born 11 Nov. 1819; died Oroville, Calif.; md. 1st, Mary Sterling; md. 2nd, Annie A. Granger.
- 11-Liwa Juliette (7), born 10 Nov. 1822; died 2 July 1845, Royal Oak, Mich.

Caroline Ursula (7) Parker, born 14 Oct. 1808; died 2 Feb. 1833, Sangerfield, N.Y.; md. 17 Sept. 1829, David Miller Seymour, who was born 22 Aug. 1801, Sangerfield, N.Y.. and died 17 Jan. 1885, Birmingham, Mich.





## Children:

- 1-Henry Parker (8) Seymour, born 8 Dec. 1831; died 5 June 1885, Manistee, Mich.
- 2-Caroline Hill (8) Seymour, born 4 Jan. 1833, Sangerfield, N.Y.; died 4 Jan. 1907, Battle Creek, Mich.

Dr. Henry Parker (8) Seymour, born 8 Dec. 1831, Sangerfield, N.Y.; died 5 June 1885, Manistee, Mich.; md. 4 Apr. 1861, Lucy Catherine Fairbank, born 8 Apr. 1834, Rose, Wayne Co., N.Y., dau. of Dr. Zenas and Lucy (Wade) Fairbank.

## Children:

- 1-Florence Mollie (9) Allis, born 22 Jan. 1862, Royal Oak, Mich.; died 22 June 1932, Denver, Colo.; md. 1st, Albert Buck, (one dau., Katherine Elizabeth); md. 2nd, George Quincy Adams.
- 2-Elizabeth Caroline (9), born 12 Mar. 1864, Linden, Mich.; died 26 Oct. 1947, San Diego, Calif.; md. 12 Dec. 1891, Frederick Charles Brown, (one dau., Elizabeth Freda, died 26 Sept. 1923, Los Angeles, Calif.).
- 3-Katherine Estell (9), born 9 Jan. 1867; died 2 May 1935, Altadena, Calif.; md. 1897, Dr. James W. Marshall, (no children).
- 4-Arthur Henry (9), born 6 May 1871, Flint, Mich.; died 1938, Lakeport, Calif.; md. Lillian Morse, (no children).

Caroline Hill (8) Seymour md. Marlin Whitney.

## Children:

- 1-Lewis Elwin (9), died 1934, Newton, Mass., (one son, Cecil).
- 2-Frank Henry (9), died 1910, Detroit, Mich., (two sons: Marlin and Carl).

Caroline Hill (8) Seymour md. 2nd, Dr. Jervis Wattles, (one dau., Eudora Lebb Beckman, who died July 1943).

## PARKHURST

George (1) Parkhurst	md.	Phoebe _____
Phoebe (2) Parkhurst	md.	Thomas Arnold
Eleanor (3) Arnold	md.	Eleanor Smith
Elizabeth (4) Arnold	md.	William Hawkins
Ruth (5) Hawkins	md.	Nathaniel Wade
Dudley (6) Wade	md.	Katherine Alverson
Alverson (7) Wade	md.	Naomi Munger
Lucy (8) Wade	md.	Zenas Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (9) Fairbank	md.	Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md.	Frederick Charles Brown

George (1) Parkhurst, born 1617, was the first of the name in New England. He was the son of John and Sara Parkhurst, of Co. Suffolk, Eng. His name first appears at Watertown, Mass., 1640, with his seven children. As no mention is made of his wife, Phoebe, she may have died in Eng., or soon after her arrival in New England. He md. 2nd, between 1643-1645, widow Susannah Simson.



Children: (by 1st marriage)

- 1-Thomas (2), born 29 Nov. 1612, St. Stephen's Parish, Ipswich, Suffolk, England.
- 2-Mary (2), bapt. 28 Aug. 1614, St. Laurens; md. Rev. Thomas Carter.
- 3-Samuel (2), born 2 Feb. 1616.
- 4-Deborah (2), born 1 Aug. 1619; md. John Smith, Jr.
- 5-George (2), born 5 June 1621; md. 1st, Sarah Brown; md. 2nd, Mary Vessey.
- 6-John (2), born 19 Oct. 1623.
- 7-Abigail (2), born 1 Jan. 1625.
- 8-Elizabeth (2), born 18 May 1628, at St. Margette; md. 1st, Hilliard; md. 2nd, Merry.
- 9-Joseph (2), born 21 Dec. 1629.

Children: (by 2nd marriage)

- 10-son.
- 11-son.
- 12-son.

References: New Eng. Geneal. & Hist. Reg.,  
vol. 68, p. 370.

PECK

Robert (2) Peck	md. Martha Honeyman Bacon
William Peck	md. Elizabeth
Paul (1) Peck	md. Martha Hale
Martha (2) Peck	md. John Cornwall
Hannah Cornwall	md. Daniel Doolittle
Elizabeth (4) Doolittle	md. Samuel Blakeslee
Susannah (5) Blakeslee	md. Andrew Parker
Ezra (6) Parker	md. Elizabeth Perry
Caroline Ursula (7) Parker	md. David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Rev. Robert Peck, born 1580, Beccles, Co. Suffolk, England; graduated A.B. 1599, M.A. 1603, Madalene College, Cambridge. Ordained as minister; was of Bingham, Norfolk, Eng.; but was persecuted so bitterly by Bishop Wren, then he came to New England. He md. Martha Honeyman Bacon. (His sister, Ann Beck, md. Capt. John Mason).

William Peck, son of Robert Peck, md. Elizabeth. His son, Deacon Paul (1) Peck, born 1620, in England; came to Boston, Mass., 1635, in ship "Defense;" came to Hartford, Conn., with Rev. Thomas Hooker and party. He died 23 Dec. 1691; md. Martha Hale.

Children:

- 1-Paul (2), born 1643; died 1725; md. Elizabeth Baysey.
- 2-John (2), born 1645; died young.
- 3-Martha (2), born 1647; md. 1665, Sgt. John Cornwall.
- 4-Mary (2), born 1650; md. 1672, John Andrews.
- 5-Elizabeth (2), born 1653; md. 1674, Howe.
- 6-Hannah (2), born 1656; married 1680, John Shepard.
- 7-Sarah (2), born 1659; md. 1678, Thomas Clark; she died 1696.





8-Ruth (2), born 1661.

9-Joseph (2), born 1663; md. 1686, Ruth Atkins.

10-daughter, born 1665.

Coat of Arms: Or on a chevron gules three crosses formee of the field.

Crest: Two lances in saltire headed argent with pennons or, each charged with a cross formee infiled with a chaplet vert.

References: New Eng. Geneal. & Hist. Reg., Vol. 37, p. 193; American Genealogist, by Jacobus.

- - - - -

#### PELL

1-William

2-Thomas

3-Richard

4-John

5-Richard, of Elkington, North Hants., England.

6-John Pell, of " " " " ; (Faxon Hall).

7-Ann Pell, md. 1st, Judge Nichols; md. 2nd, Richard Purefoy.

8-Edward Purefoy, md. Ann Pettiplace.

9-Mary Purefoy, md. Thomas Thorne.

10-Susannah Thorne, md. Capt. Roger Dudley.

11-Gov. Thomas Dudley, md. Dorothy Yorke.

12-Anne Dudley, md. Gov. Simeon Bradstreet.

13-Mercy Bradstreet, md. Major Nathaniel Wade.

14-Nathaniel Wade, md. Ruth Hawkins.

15-Dudley Wade, md. Katherine Alverson.

16-Alverson Wade, md. Naomi Munger.

17-Lucy Wade, md. Dr. Zenas Fairbank.

18-Lucy Catherine Fairbank, md. Mr. Henry Parker Seymour.

19-Elizabeth Caroline Seymour, md. Frederick Charles Brown.

Coat of Arms: (granted 18 Oct. 1594) Ermine on a canton azure a pelican or, vulned gules.

Crest: On a chaplet vert flowered or, a pelican of the last vulned gules.

- - - - -

#### POTTER

John (1) Potter

md. Hannah

John (2) Potter

md. Elizabeth Wood

Elizabeth Wood (3) Potter

md. Edward Parker

John (4) Parker

md. Hannah Bassett

Joseph (4) Parker

md. Sarah Curtis

Andrew (5) Parker

md. Susannah Blakeslee

Ezra (6) Parker

md. Elizabeth Perry

Caroline Ursula (7) Parker

md. David Miller Seymour

Henry Parker (8) Seymour

md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank

Elizabeth Caroline Seymour

md. Frederick Charles Brown

John (2) Potter, born 1607, in England; md. 14 Apr. 1630, Elizabeth Wood, in Chesham, Bucks. She was the dau. of



Henry and Isbell (Goodspeed) Wood; she md. 2nd, Edward Parker; md. 3rd, 7 June 1664, Robert Rose; she died 28 July 1677. John and Elizabeth came to New Haven, Conn., where he was a signer of the Plantation Covenant. He died 1643.

Children:

- 1-Elizabeth (3), born 16 Feb. 1631.
- 2-Hannah (3), born 1634; died 7 Nov. 1723; md. 1st, 3 Dec. 1650, Samuel Blakeslee; md. 2nd, 21 Dec. 1676, Henry Brooks.
- 3-John (3), born 1636; died 24 Dec. 1706; md. Hannah Cooper, dau. of John Cooper.
- 4-Samuel (3), born 7 Oct. 1641; md. 21 Nov. 1670, Annah Russell, dau. of William Russell; she born 29 July 1650, and died 9 May 1676.

Hannah (3) Potter, born 1634; died 7 Nov. 1723; md. 1st, 3 Mar. 1650, Samuel Blakeslee; md. 2nd, Henry Brooks.

Children: (by 1st marriage)

- 1-John (4), born 22 Oct. 1651; died 2 Sept. 1653.
- 2-John (4), born 1654; md. Grace Ventriss, dau. of Moses Ventriss.
- 3-Moses (4), born 1656.
- 4-Mary (4), twin, born 1656.
- 5-Hannah (4), born 22 Oct. 1657, New Haven, Conn.
- 6-Mary (4), died young.
- 7-Samuel (4), born 3 Apr. 1662.
- 8-Ebenezer (4), born 17 July 1664; md. Hannah Lupton.
- 9-Hannah (4), born 22 May 1666.
- 10-Jonathan (4), born 3 Mar. 1669; died 1669.

Widow Hannah Potter Beecher, born 1600, in England, came early to New Haven, Conn., with her three sons, John Potter, William Potter, and Isaac Beecher, (founder of the Beecher family in America). William Potter, born 1623, md. Frances \_\_\_\_\_; died 1662. Widow Hannah Potter Beecher left a will, dated 13 June 1657.

References: New Eng. Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 54, pp. 21, 23; vol. 56, p. 280; New Haven Families, by Jacobus, vol. 6 & 7, p. 1459; New Haven Vital Records.

POTTER

Thomas Potter

Humphrey Potter

Ann (1) Potter

Anthony (2) Needham

Anthony (3) Needham

Naomi (4) Needham

Naomi (5) Munger

Lucy (6) Wade

Lucy Catherine (7) Fairbank

Elizabeth Caroline Seymour

md. Anthony Needham

md. Mary Swinnerton

md. Mary Moulton

md. Joseph Munger

md. Alverson Wade

md. Zenas Fairbank

md. Henry Parker Seymour

md. Frederick Charles Brown





Thomas Potter, Mayor of Coventry, Eng.; md. and had a son, Humphrey, who was killed with his wife and children in the Irish Massacre in Dublin, Ireland, while enroute to New England, 1641. One daughter, Anna escaped and came with her aunt, Mrs. Rebecca Bacon. Ann (1) Potter, md. 16 Jan. 1655, Anthony Needham, of Salem, Mass.

Children:

- 1-Rebecca, born 12 Dec. 1656.
- 2-Ann (?), born 20 June 1658.
- 3-Elizabeth (?), born 1 Oct. 1659.
- 4-Provided (?), born 2 Feb. 1661.
- 5-Anthony (?), born 11 Apr. 1663; md. 3 Jan. 1695, Mary Swinnerton.
- 6-Mary (?), born Feb. 1665.
- 7-George (?), born 26 Mar. 1667.
- 8-Isaac (?), born 15 Apr. 1669.
- 9-Abigail (?), born 31 May 1671.
- 10-Thomas (?), born 25 July 1673.
- 11-Dorothy (?), born 25 Aug. 1675.
- 12-Rachel (?), born 17 Mar. 1677-8.

Ann Potter Needham was a devout Quaker and was cruelly persecuted in Salem, Mass.

References: Salem Vital Records; Needham Fam. Geneal.; Munger Genealogy.

— — — — —  
PETTIPLACE

David, Earl of Huntington,  
grandson of David I, King  
of Scotland

Isabel Huntington  
Margaret Bruce

Helen McDoual

Elena de Quincy

Endo de Zouche  
Ellen de Zouche  
William Harcourt

Thomas Harcourt  
Thomas Harcourt  
Richard Harcourt

Alice Harcourt  
Elizabeth Bessiles  
Ann Pettiplace

md. Maude of Chester

md. Robert Bruce

md. Alan McDoual, 1209, Lord of  
Galloway

md. Robert de Quincy, 2nd Earl  
of Winchester

md. Alan de Zouche, 4th Baron  
de Zouche of Ashby

md. Millicent de Cantilupe

md. John Harcourt

md. Jane Grey

md. Maud Grey

md. Jane Franceys

md. Edith St.Clair

md. William Bessiles

md. Richard Pettiplace

md. Edward Purefoy

— — — — —  
PUREFOY

Richard (1) Purefoy

Edward (2) Purefoy

Mary (3) Purefoy

Susannah (4) Thorne

Gov. Thomas (5) Dudley

Ann (6) Dudley

Mercy Bradstreet

md. Ann Pell Nichols

md. Ann Pettiplace

md. Thomas Thorne

md. Roger Dudley

md. Dorothy Yorke

md. Gov. Simeon Bradstreet

md. Nathaniel Wade



Jonathan (8) Wade	md. Mary
Nathaniel (3) Wade	md. Ruth Hawkins
Dudley (10) Wade	md. Katherine Alverson
Alverson (11) Wade	md. Naomi Munger
Lucy (12) Wade	md. Zenas Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (13) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

The Purefoys were of gentle blood, their pedigree going back to William Purefoy of Misterton, Co. Leicester, who was living in the reign of Henry III, and they intermarried with prominent families. Edward Purefoy, born 3 Jan. 1494; died 1558; md. Ann Pettiplace, born 16 July 1496, Shalford, Parva; died 3 Aug. 1558.

References: Visitations of Leicestershire and Buckinghamshire; Harleian Society Pub., vol. II, p. 52; vol. 28, p. 199; Lipscomb's Co. Hist. of Bucks.

- - - - -  
PRIEST

Degory (1) Priest	md. Sarah Allerton Vincent
Sarah (2) Priest	md. John Coombs
Francis (3) Coombs	md. Mary Barker Pratt
Lydia (4) Coombs	md. John Miller
David (5) Miller	md. Susannah Holmes
David (6) Miller, Jr.	md. Zerviah Parker
Rachel (7) Miller	md. John Seymour
David Miller (8) Seymour	md. Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (9) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Degory Priest, gentleman, born abt. 1579, was of a family of Saxon or Welsh origin; the name derived from ecclesiastical dignitaries. He went to Holland with the Puritans, and md. Sarah Allerton Vincent, sister of Isaac Allerton, in a double wedding ceremony that also united Isaac Allerton and Mary Norris, in Leyden.

Degory Priest sailed on the Mayflower, 1620, with his brother-in-law, leaving his wife and two small daughters in Leyden, until he had provided a home for them in the new world. He was the 29th signer of the "Mayflower Compact." He died 11 Jan. 1621, about a month after landing. Sarah md. 3rd, Cuthbert Cuthbertson, and came with him and her two small daughters, and an infant son, Samuel, to Plymouth, 1623. She died before 3 Nov. 1633. Degory and Sarah Priest, their daughter, Mary, and her husband, Phineas Pratt, are buried in Phipps St. Cemetery, Charleston, Mass.

Children: (Priest)

- 1-Mary (2), born 1612, Leyden, Holland; md. Phineas Pratt.
- 2-Sarah (2), born 1615, " " .

Sarah (2) Priest, born 1615, md. John Coombs.





## Children:

- 1-Elizabeth (3), md. 1687, Eleazer Cushman.
- 2-Francis (3), md. 1st, Deborah Morton; md. 2nd, Mary Barker Pratt.
- 3-John (3), died 1668; md. Elizabeth Royall Barlow.

References: New Eng. Geneal. & Hist. Reg.,  
vol. 14, p. 249; Mayflower Desc.  
Mag., vol. 1, p. 221; vol. 10, p.  
216.

- - - - -  
RUSCO

Roger (1) Rusco	md. Sarah or Mary _____
Mercy (2) Rusco	md. Richard Seymour
Thomas (3) Seymour	md. Hannah Marvin
John (4) Seymour	md. Sarah Gregory
John (5) Seymour	md. Ruth Belden
Seth (6) Seymour	md. Anna Benedict
John (7) Seymour	md. Rachel Miller
David Miller (8) Seymour	md. Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (9) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Roger Rusco, born abt. 1585; died 17 May 1618; md. Sarah or Mary \_\_\_\_\_. This name is extremely rare in England; found only in Essex and Hertfordshire. The name is probably of Dutch or Flemish origin. Evidently the family came into England during the 16th century.

## Children:

- 1-Mercy (2), born abt. 1610; md. 1st, Richard Seymour.;  
md. 2nd, 25 Nov. 1655, John Steele.
- 2-John (2), born 1613, (had one child: Roger, born 16  
Apr. 1632).
- 3-Katherine (2).

References: New England Geneal. & Hist. Reg.,  
vol. 71, pp. 111, 217, 315; vol.  
72, pp. 209, 312.

- - - - -  
St. JOHN

Henry St. John	md. Jane Neyle
Sir Oliver St. John	md. Sarah Buckley
Mathais (1) St. John	md. Elizabeth _____
Mercy (2) St. John	md. Ephriam Lockwood
Joseph (3) Lockwood	md. Mary Weed
Mary (4) Lockwood	md. Lt. Nathaniel Benedict
Anna (5) Benedict	md. Seth Seymour
John (6) Seymour	md. Rachel Miller
David Miller (7) Seymour	md. Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

The Right Honorable Sir Oliver St. John, Knight, M.P., of  
Cayshoe, Bedfordshire, Eng., md. Sarah Buckley, of Odell.

## Children:

- 1-Elizabeth, md. Rev. Samuel Whiting.



Mathais, Chief Justice of the Commonwealth.  
 5-Mathais, (1).

Mathais (1) St. John, of London, Eng., was born at Cayshoe, Bedfordshire. He was in Dorchester, Mass., 1632; was a Freeman, 1634; went to Winsor, Conn., 1640; to Norwalk, Conn., 1654; died 1699; md. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_.

Children:

- 1-Mathais (2), born 1630.
- 2-Mark (2), born 1634; md. Elizabeth Stanley, dau. of Timothy Stanley.
- 3-Samuel (2), born 1639; md. Elizabeth Hoyt, dau. of Walter Hoyt.
- 4-Mercy (2), born 1640; md. Ephraim Lockwood.
- 5-James (2), born 1649; md. Rebecca Pickett, who was born 30 June 1650, dau. of John Pickett.

Mathais (2) St. John, born 1630; died Dec. 1728; md. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_.

Children:

- 1-Mary (3), md. 10 Nov. 1677, Thomas Hyatt (Hoyt).
- 2-Ebenezer (3), born 1660; md. Elizabeth Comstock, who was born 7 Oct. 1674.
- 3-Mathais (3), born 1667; died 17 Aug. 1748; md. 1690, Rachel Bouton.
- 4-James (3), born 1674; md. 18 Dec. 1693, Mary Comstock, who was born 19 Feb. 1671.

References: New Eng. Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 14, p. 162; Families of Old Fairfield, vol 1, pp. 513, 515.

SCOFIELD

Daniel (1) Scofield	md. Sarah _____
Mary (2) Scofield	md. John weed
Mary (3) Weed	md. Joseph Lockwood
Mary (4) Lockwood	md. Nathaniel Benedict
Anna (5) Benedict	md. Seth Seymour
John (6) Seymour	md. Rachel Miller
David Miller (7) Seymour	md. Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Daniel (1) Scofield, born 1594, in the parish of Rochdale, was a grandson of Sir Cuthbert Scofield, of Scofield Manor, owned by this family of ancient lineage. He came first to Ipswich, Mass.; then to Hartford, Conn.; later to Stamford, Conn., as one of the first settlers, 1641. He died 1670, leaving a considerable estate; will proved 10 May 1670. He md., 1632, Sarah \_\_\_\_\_. After his death Sarah md. 2nd, 30 Nov. 1672, Miles Merwin. She died 1697.

Children:

- 1-Daniel (2), md. Abigail Merwin.





- 2-John (?), m. 1677, Hannah Meade.
- 3-Richard (?).
- 4-Joseph (?).
- 5-Sarah (?); md. John Pettit.
- 6-Mary (?), md. John Weed.

Reference: Central N.Y. Geneal., vol. 2.

- - - - -  
SEYMOUR

John Seymour	md.	Dyzory Porter
Robert Seymour	md.	Elizabeth Waller
Richard (1) Seymour	md.	Mercy Rusco
Thomas (2) Seymour	md.	Hannah Marvin
John (3) Seymour	md.	Sarah Gregory
John (4) Seymour	md.	Ruth Belden
Seth (5) Seymour	md.	Anna Benedict
John (6) Seymour	md.	Rachel Miller
David Miller (7) Seymour	md.	Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md.	Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md.	Frederick Charles Brown

Richard (1) Seymour, born 1604, in England, was one of the original proprietors of Hartford, Conn., and as such his name appears on a monument erected, 1837, to the memory of the forefathers of the city in the ancient burying ground. His home was on Burr Street. He probably came with Thomas Hooker's congregation from Chelmsford, Co. Essex, England. They first settled in Cambridge, Mass.; removed to Hartford, Conn., 1639. He went to Norwalk, Conn., 1653; died there, 1655. He md. 18 Apr. 1631, Mercy Rusco, dau. of Roger and Mary Rusco. (Richard (1) Seymour's sister, Mary, md. Thomas Gridley).

Children:

- 1-Thomas (2), born 1632, Herts., Eng.; died 1712, Norwalk, Conn.
- 2-Richard (2).
- 3-John (2).
- 4-Zachariah (2).
- 5-Mary (2).
- 6-Elizabeth (2), born 1659.

Thomas (2) Seymour, born 1632; md. 5 Jan. 1653, Norwalk, Conn., Hannah Marvin, who was born 1634, England.

Children:

- 1-Hannah (3), born 12 Dec. 1654; md. Francis Bushnell.
- 2-Abigail (3), born 1655; md. Thomas Pickett.
- 3-Mary (3), born 1658; md. Joshua Bushnell.
- 4-Sarah (3), born 1658.
- 5-Thomas (3), born 1660; died young.
- 6-Mercy (3), born 1666.
- 7-Mathew (3), born 1669.
- 8-Elizabeth (3), born 1673; md. Timothy Knapp.
- 9-Rebecca (3), born 1675; md. Jonathan Reynolds.
- 10-John (3), born 1678.



John (3) Seymour, born 1678, Norwalk, Conn.; md. Sarah Gregory, who was bapt. 15 Sept. 1678, Norwalk, Conn.

Children:

- 1-John (4), born abt. 1710.
- 2-Mary (4),
- 3-Sarah (4), md. \_\_\_\_\_ Trowbridge.
- 4-Sabigail (4), md. \_\_\_\_\_ Selleck.
- 5-Rebecca (4), md. 1st, Elijah Whitney; md. 2nd, \_\_\_\_\_ Bouton.
- 6-Martha (4), md. \_\_\_\_\_ Jarvis.

John (4) Seymour, born 1710; died 8 Sept. 1796; md. 1st, Rthe Eelden, who was born 18 Jan. 1712; she died 29 May 1782. John md. 2nd, 4 Feb. 1784, New Canaan, Conn., Elizabeth Good.

Children: (by 1st marriage)

- 1-John (5), born 1734; died 22 Nov. 786; md. Rebecca Keeler.
- 2-William (5), born 10 Oct. 1735; md. 6 Jan. 1737, Lydia St. John.
- 3-Seth (5), born 1740; died 12 July 1779.
- 4-David (5), born 24 Dec. 1744; md. 1st, 10 Sept. 1773, Lucy Elford; md. 2nd, Mary Hoyt.
- 5-Ira (5), born 31 Aug. 1748; died 4 Oct. 1837; md. 1st, 14 Nov. 1772, Ruth Smith; md. 2nd, 24 Dec. 1795, Jerusha Parsons.
- 6-James (5), born 23 May 1752; md. 13 Feb. 1774, Rebecca Keeler.
- 7-Jonathan (5).
- 8-Sarah (5), born 1740; died 17 Apr. 1826; md. Ezra Hoyt.
- 9-Marcha (5), born abt. 1758; md. 12 Feb. 1761, Levi Taylor.

Seth (5) Seymour, born 1740, Norwalk, Conn.; md. abt. 1769, Anna Benedict.

Children:

- 1-Seth (6).
- 2-John (6), born 26 Mar. 1773.
- 3-Nathaniel (6).
- 4-Levi (6).
- 5-Aune (6).
- 6-Almey (6).

Capt. Seth Seymour, in 1776, was Capt. under Lt. Col. John Mead in the 9th Regt. Militia. He was captured by the British in a surprise attack on Norwalk, Conn., 12 July 1779, and confined in the "Sugar House" prison in New York City. He died of camp fever, in 1779. He is buried in Norwalk, Conn.

John (6) Seymour, born 26 Mar. 1773, Norwalk, Conn., md. 1st, 15 Mar. 1790, by the Rev. Daniel Collins, Mary Squires; she died 1791, he md. 2nd, Sept. 1793, Adams, Mass.





Reuben Miller, who died 20 Sept. 1885, Sangerfield, N.Y.

Children: (by 2nd marriage)

- 1-Polly (7), born and died 1795, Utica, N.Y.
- 2-Lyntha (7), born 17 Apr. 1796; died 11 Feb. 1813.
- 3-Elexis (7), born 25 Mar. 1798; died 1 Aug. 1883, Waterville, N.Y.
- 4-David Miller (7), born 22 Aug. 1801; died 17 Jan. 1885, Birmingham, Mich.
- 5-John (7), born 4 Jan. 1804; died 11 Oct. 1891, Byron, N.Y.
- 6-Silence (7), born 14 Feb. 1807; died 9 May 1866, Canada.
- 7-Orilla (7), born 14 July 1812; died abt. 1910, Albert Lea, Minn.
- 8-Mary (7), born 14 July 1812; died abt. 1910, Sangerfield, N.Y.

9-

John (6) Seymour, died 14 July 1855, Sangerfield, N.Y.

David (7) Miller Seymour, born 1801; md. 17 Sept. 1829, Caroline Ursula Parker, who was born 14 Oct. 1808, Bridge-water, N.Y.; she died 2 Feb. 1833, Sangerfield, N.Y.

Children:

- 1-Dr. Henry Parker (8), born 8 Dec. 1831, Sangerfield, N.Y.; died 5 June 1885, Manistee, Mich.
- 2-Caroline Hill (8), born 4 Jan. 1833; died 4 Jan. 1907, Battle Creek, Mich.; md. 1st, Marlin Whitney; md. 2nd, Dr. Jervis Wattles.

Caroline Hill (8) Seymour md. 1st, Marlin Whitney; md. 2nd, Dr. Jervis Wattles.

Children: (by 1st marriage)

- 1-Lewis Elwin.
- 2-Frank Henry, who md. and had two sons, Marlin and Carl Frank.

Children: (by 2nd marriage)

- 3-Eudora, md. 1st, Elmer Webb, (had one son: Jervis Webb); md. 2nd, Henry Beckman; she died 11 July 1943, Battle Creek, Mich.

Henry Parker (8) Seymour, born 8 Dec. 1831, Sangerfield, N.Y.; died 5 June 1885, Manistee, Mich.; md. 4 Apr. 1861, Linden, Mich., Lucy Catherine Fairbank, who was born 8 Apr. 1834, Rose, Wayne Co., N.Y.; she died 9 June 1920, Los Angeles, Calif.

Children:

- 1-Florence Mollie Ellis (9), born 22 Jan. 1862; died 21 June 1932, Denver, Colorado; md. 1889, Albert Buck, (one dau. Katherine Elizabeth, born 4 Nov. 1891; md. William F. Sauter, Denver, Colorado.
- 2-Elizabeth Caroline (9), born 12 Mar. 1864; md. 12



Dec. 1890, Frederick Charles Brown; she died 26 Oct. 1947, San Diego, Calif.; buried Glen Abbey Cemetery, Chula Vista, Calif., (one dau., Elizabeth Freda, born 29 June 1892; died 26 Sept. 1923, Los Angeles, California).

3-Katherine Estell (9), born 10 Jan. 1867, Ann Arbor, Mich.; died 2 May 1935, Altadena, Calif.; md. 1897, Dr. James Widgerly Marshall; no children.

4-Arthur Henry (9), born 6 May 1871, Flint, Mich.; died June 1940; md. Lillian Morse; no children.

References: New Eng. Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 71, pp. 111, 209, 217, 215; vol. 72, pp. 215, 209, 312; Mss. by Lucy Hall Greenlaw; Savage's Geneal. Dict., vol. 2, p. 461; Bailey's Early Mass. Mges.

-----  
SHERMAN

John Sherman	md. Jane waller
Thomas Sherman	md. Agnes
John Sherman	md. Agnes <u>Fuller</u>
Margery Sherman	md. Robert Lockwood
Edmond Lockwood	md. Alys Cowper
Robert (1) Lockwood	md. Susannah Norman
Ephraim (2) Lockwood	md. Mercy S t. John
Joseph (3) Lockwood	md. Mary Weed
Mary (4) Lockwood	md. Nathaniel Benedict
Anna (5) Benedict	md. Seth Seymour
John (6) Seymour	md. Rachel Miller
David Miller (7) Seymour	md. Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

The Shermans were an armor bearing family described as "gentlemen who without title bear a coat of arms and are know to be descended from ancient families who have always bourne arms."

Margery Sherman, dau. of John and Agnes (Fuller) Sherman, md. Robert Lockwood, son of Edmond and Alys (Cowper) Lockwood.

Edmond Lockwood, son of Robert and Margery (Sherman) Lockwood, md. Alys Cowper, of Combe, Co. Suffolk, Eng.

Children:

1-Edmond, bapt. 9 Feb. 1594.

2S-Robert (1), bapt. 18 Jan. 1600

These two brothers, Edmond and Robert (1), came with the Winthrop Fleet, in the "Mary and John," 1630, to Watertown, Mass. Robert was a Freeman, 1634; a sergeant; lived in Fairfield, Conn.; md. 1633, Susannah Norman, dau. of Richard Norman, who was of Salem, Mass., 1626. Robert died 1658. Susannah md. 2nd, Jeffrey Ferris. She died 1661.

References: Suffolk Parish Reg; New Eng. Geneal.





& Hist. Reg., vol. 54, pp. 68,  
152, 155; vol. 59, p. 397; vol.  
68, p. 146.

SMITH (Rhode Island)

John (1) Smith	md. Lydia Carpenter
John (2) Smith	md. Elizabeth Arnold Comstock
Eleanor (3) Smith	md. Eleazer Arnold
Elizabeth (4) Arnold	md. William Hawkins
Ruth (5) Hawkins	md. Nathaniel Wade
Dudley (6) Wade	md. Katherine Alverson
Alverson (7) Wade	md. Naomi Munger
Lucy (8) Wade	md. Zenas Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (9) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

John (1) Smith, "the mason," was in Providence and Warwick, Rhode Island. His house of stone, (known as the "stone castle," was the only house saved when the Indians burned the village of Warwick, 1633. This house came into possession of Thomas Greene, and his descendants were called the "stone castle Greens." John died 9 Mar. 1660; md. Lydia Carpenter, dau. of William and Elizabeth (Arnold) Carpenter; he md. 2nd, Ann Comstock, widow of Samuel Comstock, Sr.

Children:

- 1-John (2).
- 2-Leonard (2).
- 3-Joseph (2).
- 4-Eleazar (2), born 1644.

John (2) Smith, son of John and Lydia (Carpenter) Smith, md. Elizabeth (Arnold) Comstock, born 1645; dau. of Thomas Arnold; widow of Samuel (2) Comstock, Jr.

Children:

- 1-Leonard (3), died young.
- 2-John (3).
- 3-Benjamin (3), died unmd.
- 4-Eleanor (3).
- 5-Joseph (3), md. Deborah Whitman, dau. of Valentine Whitman.
- 6-Mary (3), born 1678; md. Thomas Hopkins, son of Thomas Hopkins.

Eleanor (3) Smith md. Eleazer Arnold, who was born 17 June 1651.

Children: (order of birth not known)

- 1-Phoebe (4), born 5 Nov. 1672; died 1741; md. Thomas Smith.
- 2-Elizabeth (4), md. 1704, William Hawkins.
- 3-Eleazer (4), died 1712; md. Sarah Hawkins, who died 1722.
- 4-Joseph (4).
- 5-John (4).
- 6-Jeremiah (4).



- 7-Elizabeth (4), born 1676.
- 8-Mary (4).
- 9-Abigail (4).
- 10-Deborah (4).

Joseph (3) Smith md. Deborah Whitman.

Children:

- 1-Joseph (4), md. Elizabeth Hawkins.
- 2-John (4).
- 3-Deborah (4).

Mary (3) Smith, born 1678; md. 1698, Thomas Hopkins, son of Thomas Hopkins.

Children:

- 1-Susannah (4), born 1708; md. Judah Brown.
- 2-Sarah (4), born 1710; md. Capt. John Smith.
- 3-Bethia (4), born 4 Feb. 1713.
- 4-Thomas (4), born 9 Sept. 1715; md. Elizabeth Blake.
- 5-Reuben (4), born 1 July 1717; died 9 Jan. 1792, Scituate, R.I.
- 6-Hannah (4), born 17 July 1719; died 1743, unmd.
- 7-Mercy (4), born 5 Feb. 1721; md. Nehemiah Angell.
- 8-Jonathan (4), born 25 Sept. 1722; died 1746, unmd.
- 9-Mary (4), born 17 Feb. 1724; md. 1746, Charles Harris.
- 10-Timothy (4), born 25 July 1725; md. Penelope \_\_\_\_\_.
- 11-Elizabeth (4), born 9 Aug. 1726.
- 12-Anne (4), md. Nicholas Harris.

References: Carpenter Fam. Geneal.; Arnold Geneal.; Arnold's R.I. Vital Rec.

SMITH (Connecticut)

Lt. Samuel (1) Smith	md. Elizabeth Smith
Joseph (2) Smith	md. Lydia Huitt
Elizabeth (3) Smith	md. Joseph Gilbert, Jr.
Joseph (4) Gilbert, III	md. Hannah Minthorn
Lydia (5) Gilbert	md. Consider Hopkins
Hannah (6) Hopkins	md. Asher Bull
Lydia Gilbert (7) Bull	md. William Morse Parker
Caroline Ursula (8) Parker	md. David Miller Seymour
Henry Parker (9) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Lt. Samuel (1) Smith, born 1602, Ipswich, England; died 1680; md. 6 Oct. 1624, Elizabeth Smith. He came to New England, with his wife and four children, on ship "Elizabeth, William Andrews, master. He settled in Watertown, Mass, 1634; a Freeman the same year. He was a founder of Wethersfield, Conn., where he was "an ancient sergeant." He was a Deputy to the General Court, 1640-60; a founder of Hadley, 1659; Deputy to Massachusetts Bay Colony, 1661-63; Lt. of Hadley troops, 1661-1678; Commissioner to the Mohawks, 1667; a Magistrate; Elizabeth died 1685.





Children: (first four children bapt. in St. Mary the Virgin Parish, Hadleigh, Suffolk, England.)

- 1-Samuel (2), born 8 Feb. 1625; md. 1644, Elizabeth Stanley.
- 2-Elizabeth (2), born 28 Jan. 1627; md. 1646, Nathaniel Foote.
- 3-Mary (2), born 9 Oct. 1630; md. William Partridge.
- 4-Phillip (2), born Nov. 1633; md. Rebecca Foote.
- 5-Joseph (2), born 1635, Watertown, Mass.; md. Lydia Huitt.
- 6-Simon (2), settled in Hadden, Mass.
- 7-Christopher (2), settled in Northampton, Mass.
- 8-William (2), settled in Wethersfield, Conn.

Joseph (2) Smith, born 1635; md. 20 Apr. 1656, Lydia Huitt, dau. of Rev. Ephraim Huitt; she died 1690.

Children:

- 1-Joseph (3), born 1657; md. 1681, Rebecca Dickinson.
- 2-Samuel (3), born May 1658; died Oct. 1660.
- 3-Ephraim (3), born 8 Sept. 1659; md. Apr. 1686, Rachel Cole.
- 4-Lydia (3), born Apr. 1661; died Oct. 1664.
- 5-Simon (3), born 2 Aug. 1663.
- 6-Nathaniel (3), born Oct. 1664; md. 9 July 1686, Esther Dickinson.
- 7-Lydia (3), born 14 Feb. 1665.
- 8-Busannah (3), born June 1667.
- 9-Mary (3), born Nov. 1668.
- 10-Martha (3), born Mar. 1670.
- 11-Benjamin (3), born 21 July 1671.
- 12-Elizabeth (3), born Nov. 1672; md. 7 May 1695, Joseph Gilbert.
- 13-Sarah (3), born Apr. 1674.
- 14-Edward (3), born 19 July 1677.
- 15-Mercy (3), born 16 Nov. 1679.

Elizabeth (3) Smith, born Nov. 1672; md. 7 May 1695, as his second wife, Joseph Gilbert, Jr., who died 1699.

Child:

- 1-Joseph, III, (2), bapt. 1701; md. 1728, Hannah Minthorn.

Joseph (3) Smith md. 1681 Rebecca Dickinson.

Children:

- 1-Joseph, born 4 Nov. 1681.
- 2-John, born 1684; died 1686.
- 3-John, born 1686; md. 1709, Elizabeth Hovey.
- 4-Rebecca, born 11 June 1688.
- 5-Jonathn, born 28 Oct. 1691.
- 6-Lydia, born 15 Sept. 1693.
- 7-Benjamin, born 22 Jan. 1696.
- 8-Elizabeth, born 22 Dec. 1701; died 1728.



Children:

- 1-Ephraim.
- 2-Rachel.
- 3-Lydia.
- 4-Sarah.
- 5-Mary.
- 6-Benjamin.
- 7-John.

STRONG

Elder John (1) Strong	md. Margery Deane
John (2) Strong	md. Mary Clark
Hannah (3) Strong	md. John Hopkins
Consider (4) Hopkins	md. Elizabeth Blanchard
Consider (5) Hopkins	md. Lydia Gilbert
Hannah (6) Hopkins	md. Asher Bull
Lydia Gilbert (7) Bull	md. William Morse Parker
Caroline Ursula (8) Parker	md. David Miller Seymour
Herny Parker (9) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Elder John (1) Strong, born in Taunton, Somersetshire, Eng.; first of his name in New England; md. Margery Deane, dau. of William Deane, of Southart, and sister of John and Walter Deane; came in the "Mary and John," sailing from Plymouth, Eng., 30 Mar. 1630. John (1) Strong settled in Dorchester, Mass.; removed to Winsor, Conn., 1635; to Northampton, Mass., 1659. Margery died soon after their arrival in New England; he md. 2nd, Abigail Ford, dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Chard) (Cooke) Ford. Elder John (1) Strong died 1694, age 94.

Child: (by 1st marriage)

- 1-John (2), born 1626, near Taunton, Eng.; died 20 Feb. 1698.

Children: (by 2nd Marriage)

- 2-Return (S).
- 3-Thomas (S), md. Mary \_\_\_\_\_.
- 4-Jedediah (S), md. 1662, Freedom Woodward.
- 5-Lbenezer (S), md. Hannah Clap.
- 6-Samuel (S), md. Esther Clap.
- 7-Josiah (S), died young.
- 8-Jerijah (S), md. Thankful Stebbins.
- 9-Abigail (S), md. Rev. Chauncey, of Hatfield, Mass.
- 10-Elizabeth (S), md. Joseph Parsons.
- 11-Experience (S), md. \_\_\_\_\_ Tyler.
- 12-Mary (S), md. 1679, John Clark.
- 13-Sarah (S), md. 1675, Joseph Barnard.
- 14-Hannah (S), md. 1680, William Clark.
- 15-Esther (S), md. \_\_\_\_\_ Bissell, of Winsor, Conn.
- 16-Thankful (S), born 1663; md. \_\_\_\_\_ Baldwin, of Milford, (Conn. or Mass. ?).





John (2) Strong, born in England, (probably in South Chard); 116  
md. 26 Nov. 1656, Mary Clark, who was born 1638; died 28  
Apr. 1663; dau. of Joseph and Frances Clark.

Children:

- 1-Mary (3), born 1658; md. Timothy Stanley.
- 2-Hannah (3), born 11 Aug. 1660; md. Lt. John Hopkins.

John (2) Strong md. 2nd, 1664, Elizabeth Warriner.

Children:

- 3-John (3), born 25 Dec. 1665; md. 26 Nov. 1686, Hannah Trumbull.
- 4-Jacob (3), born 8 Apr. 1670.
- 5-Josiah (3), born 11 Jan. 1678.

Hannah (3) Strong, born 11 Aug. 1660; md. 1685, Lt. John Hopkins.

Children:

- 1-John (4), born Mar. 1686; died 1709, Hartford, Conn.
- 2-Consider (4), born 10 May 1687; md. Elizabeth Blanchard Grayham.
- 3-Stephen (4), born Nov. 1689; md. 1st, 20 Aug. 1718, Susannah Peck; md. 2nd, Abiel Webster.
- 4-Timothy (4), born 16 Nov. 1691; md. Mary Judd.
- 5-Samuel (4), born 27 Dec. 1693; grad. Yale, D.D., 1718; md. Esther Edwards.
- 6-Mary (4), born 27 June 1696; md. Capt. Samuel Hickox.
- 7-Hannah (4), born 25 Apr. 1699; md. 12 June 1728, Dr. Daniel Porter.
- 8-Dorcas (4), born 12 Feb. 1706; md. 22 Aug. 1733, Dr. James Porter.

Gravestone of Hannah Strong Hopkins is now in the Public Library of Waterbury, Conn.

Coat of Arms:

Gules, an eagle displayed or within a border ingrailed of the last.

Crest:

Out of a mural coronet or, a demi eagle with wings displayed of the last.

References: Bronson's Hist. of Waterbury, Conn.; Chipman's Hist. of Harwinton, Conn.; Some Descendants of John Hopkins, by Timothy Hopkins; Conn. Probate Records, vol. 6, pp. 51-52; Manwaring's Digest of Conn. Wills, vol. 1, p. 588.



## SWINNERTON

Jobe (1) Swinnerton	md. Elizabeth _____
Jobe (2) Swinnerton	md. Ruth Symonds
Mary (3) Swinnerton	md. Anthony Needham
Anthony (4) Needham	md. Mary Moulton
Naomi (5) Needham	md. Joseph Munger
Naomi (6) Munger	md. Alverson Wade
Lucy (7) Wade	md. Zenas Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (8) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Jobe (1) Swinnerton, born 1601, Staffordshire, Eng.; came to Salem, Mass., 1628; was a member of the First Church; he died 11 Aug. 1689; md. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_.

## Child:

1-Jobe (2), born 1630; md. 19 July 1658, Ruth Symonds.

Jobe (2) Swinnerton, born 1630; md. 19 July 1658, Ruth Symonds; md. 2nd, 1673, Hester Baker; Ruth died 22 May 1670.

## Children: (by 1st marriage)

- 1-Jasper (3), born 4 Apr. 1659.
- 2-Joseph (3), born 3 Dec. 1660.
- 3-Elizabeth (3), born 26 Dec. 1662.
- 4-Ruth (3), born 22 Mar. 1664.
- 5-Mary (3); born 17 May 1670; md. Anthony Needham.

References: Salem Vital Records.

## SYMONDS

John (1) Symonds	md. Elizabeth _____
Ruth (2) Symonds	md. Jobe Swinnerton
Mary (3) Swinnerton	md. Anthony Needham
Anthony (4) Needham	md. Mary Moulton
Naomi (5) Needham	md. Joseph Munger
Naom (6) Munger	md. Alverson Wade
Lucy (7) Wade	md. Zenas Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (8) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

John (1) Symonds was a proprietor in Salem, Mass., 1637. He md. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_.

## Children:

- 1-James (2), md. 1661, Elizabeth Browning.
- 2-Samuel (2), bapt. 4 Nov. 1638.
- 3-Catherine (2), md. 26 June 1657, Jacob Towne.
- 4-Ruth (2), died 22 May 1670.

Ruth (2) Symonds md. 19 July 1658, Jobe Swinnerton.

## Children:

- 1-Jasper (3), born 4 Apr. 1659.
- 2-Joseph (3), born 3 Dec. 1660.
- 3-Elizabeth (3), born 26 Dec. 1662.
- 4-Ruth (3), born 22 Mar. 1664.





5-Mary (5), born 17 May 1670; md. Anthony Needham.

References: Salem Vital Records.

THRELKELL

Launcelot (1) Threlkell	
Margaret (2) Threlkell	md. Thomas Dudley
John (3) Dudley	md. Elizabeth Clerke
Capt. Roger (4) Dudley	md. Susannah Thorne
Gov. Thomas (5) Dudley	md. Dorothy Yorke
Anne (6) Dudley	md. Simeon Bradstreet
Mercy (7) Bradstreet	md. Nathaniel Wade
Jonathan (8) Wade	md. Mary _____
Nathaniel (9) Wade	md. Ruth Hawkins
Dudley (10) Wade	md. Katherine Alverson
Alverson (11) Wade	md. Naomi Munger
Lucy (12) Wade	md. Zenas Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (13) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Launcelot Threlkell, of Co. Cumberland, England, md. \_\_\_\_\_; they lived in Garworth Hall.

Children:

- 1-Grace (2), md. Thomas Sutton.
- 2-Margaret (2), md. Thomas Dudley.

Margaret (2) Threlkell, of Garworth Hall, md. 1549, Thomas Dudley.

Child:

- 1-John (3).

John (3) Dudley, md. Elizabeth Clerke.

Children:

- 1-Katherine (4).
- 2-Agnes (4), md. Bernard Garter.
- 3-Roger, (4), md. Susannah Thorne.
- 4-Francis (4), a minor in 1563.

References: New Eng. Geneal. & Hist. Reg.,  
vol. 50; vol 56; vol. 66, p. 343.

THORNE

Thomas (1) Thorne	md. Mary Purefoy
Susannah (2) Thorne	md. Roger Dudley
Thomas (3) Dudley	md. Dorothy Yorke
Anne (4) Dudley	md. Gov. Simeon Bradstreet
Mercy (5) Bradstreet	md. Nathaniel Wade
Jonathan (6) Wade	md. Mary _____
Nathaniel (7) Wade	md. Ruth Hawkins
Dudley (8) Wade	md. Katherine Alverson
Alverson (9) Wade	md. Naomi Munger
Lucy (10) Wade	md. Zenas Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (11) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown



Thomas (1) Thorne, gentleman, was of Yardley, Hastings. His will is found, dated 29 Oct. 1588. He md. Mary Purefoy.

Children:

- 1-Anna, born 1550.
- 2-Katherine, born Sept. 1551.
- 3-Arthuris (?), born Dec. 1552.
- 4-William (?), born 1558.
- 5-Susannah (?), bapt. 5 March 1559, Yardley, Hastings.
- 6-Robert (?), bapt. 5 March 1560, " "
- 7-Isabella (?), bapt. 3 June 1561.

Coat of Arms:

Sable three fusills in fess argent.

References: Northampton Reg. of Wills, Book 5, pp. 328, 330; New Eng. Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 65, p. 189; vol. 66, p. 342.

VENTRIS(S)

Moses (1) Ventris(s)	md. Grace _____
Sarah (2) Ventriss	md. John Bronson
Dorcas (3) Bronson	md. Stephen Hopkins
John (4) Hopkins	md. Hannah Strong
Consider (5) Hopkins	md. Elizabeth Blanchard
Consider (6) Hopkins, Jr.	md. Lydia Gilbert
Hannah (7) Hopkins	md. Lt. Asher Bull
Lydia Gilbert (8) Bull	md. William Morse Parker
Caroline Ursula (9) Parker	md. David Miller Seymour
Henny Parker (10) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown.

Moses (1) Ventris, born 1625; settled first in Farmington, Conn.; his will was witnessed 15 June 1693; he died 1697; md. 14 June 1646, Grace \_\_\_\_\_.

Children:

- 1-Sarah (?), born 1649; died 1712; md. John Bronson, who was born 1623 and died 1696.
- 2-Grace (?), born 1652; md. John Blakeslee.
- 3-Moses (?), born 1654; died young.
- 4-Mary (?), born 1656.
- 5-Moses (?), born 1662.

Elizabeth Ventris, sister of Moses (1) Ventris, born 1627, in England, md. George Graves.

References: New Eng. Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 11, p. 343; vol. 12, p. 26; vol. 56, p. 279.





Jonathan (1) Wade	md. Susannah _____
Nathaniel (2) Wade	md. Mercy Bradstreet
Jonathan (3) Wade	md. Mary _____
Nathaniel (4) Wade	md. Ruth Hawkins
Dudley (5) Wade	md. Katherine Alverson
Alverson (6) Wade	md. Naomi Munger
Lucy (7) Wade	md. Zenas Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (8) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Col. Jonathan(1) Wade, founder of the American family of this name, came from Denver, near Downham Market, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 1632, in the ship "William and Francis," to Charleston, Mass. He removed to Ipswich, Mass., where he was a proprietor, 1635; a member of the Grand Jury, 1637; Lt., 1663; Capt. and Col.; a Selectman for many years; a most distinguished citizen. He was an enterprising promoter of mechanical employments and took an active interest in Colonial affairs and sought by word and deed to advance its welfare. While sharing largely in the blessings of Providence, he was careful to make them a blessing to all.

His will was executed in London, England, 17 June 1657; witnessed by Sir William Peake and Samuel Sedgewick. He md. 1st, in England, Susannah \_\_\_\_\_; he md. 2nd, Mrs. Dorothy Buckley, who died 9 Dec. 1660; he md. 3rd, Susannah \_\_\_\_\_, who died 1678.

#### Children:

- 1-Jonathan(2), md. Deborah Dudley, dau. of Gov. Thomas Dudley.
- 2-Nathaniel (2), born 1648; md. Mercy Bradstreet, dau. of Gov. Simeon Bradstreet.
- 3-Thomas (2), born 1651; md. Elizabeth Cogswell.
- 4-Sarah (2), born 1643; md. 1st, Dr. Anthony Crosby; md. 2nd, Samuel Rogers.
- 5-Mary or Susannah, md. William Simonds, son of Dep. Gov. George Simonds.
- 6-Elizabeth (2), md. Elisha Treadway.
- 7-Prudence (2), md. Seaborn Cotton, son of Dr. John Cotton.

Major Nathaniel (2) Wade, born 1648; died 28 Nov. 1707; md. 31 Oct. 1672, Mercy Bradstreet, dau of Gov. Simeon and Anne (Dudley) Bradstreet.

#### Children:

- 1-Dudley (3), born 1674.
- 2-Dr. Nathaniel (3), born 13 July 1675; md. Mar. 1694, Mary Davenport.
- 3-Simeon (3), twin, born 1676.
- 4-Susannah (3), twin, born 1676.
- 5-Mercy (3), born 1678; md. John Bradstreet.
- 6-Jonathan (3), born 5 Mar. 1680; md. Mary \_\_\_\_\_.
- 7-Samuel (3), born 31 Dec. 1683; md. 1706, Lydia Marshall, who was born 1687, and died 1738.



8-Anne (3), born 7 Oct. 1685.

9-Dorothy (3), born 12 Mar. 1687; md. 17 Oct. 1706,  
Jonathan Willis.

10-Solomon or Dudley (3).

Capt. Jonathan (3) Wade, born 5 Mar. 1680-1; md. 1st, 1703,  
Mary \_\_\_\_\_; he md. 2nd, \_\_\_\_\_.

Children: (by 1st marriage)

1-Mercy (4), born 8 Apr. 1704; md. 1722, Elisha Hopkins.

2-Jonathan (4), born 1705.

3-Nathan (4), born 1706; md. Deborah Hawkins.

4-Lydia (4), born 1707.

5-Nathaniel (4), born 27 Jan. 1708; died 1754; md. Ruth  
Hawkins.

6-Dorothy (4), born 22 Feb. 1711.

7-Rebecca (4), born 28 Jan. 1713.

8-Samuel (4), born 21 Apr. 1715.

Children: (by 2nd marriage)

9-Nathan (4), born 20 Feb. 1720.

10-Elizabeth (4), born 18 May 1724.

11-Simon (4), born 28 Mar. 1725.

Nathaniel (4) Wade, born 27 Jan. 1708; died May 1754,  
Glocester, R.I.; will proved 30 May 1754; he md. 26 June  
1731, Scituate, R.I., by the Hon. Stephen Hopkins, Ruth  
Hawkins, dau of Hon. William Hawkins; she born 14 Mar. 1711;  
she md. 2nd, 9 Feb. 1758, Zebedee Hopkins; she died 1789.

Children:

1-Simon (5), born 1731-2, Scituate, R.I.

2-Dudley (5), born 1 Dec. 1734, Glocester, R.I.

3-Mary (5), born 10 Dec. 1736, " "

4-Ruth (5), born 28 Aug. 1740, " "

5-Deborah (5), born 13 May 1744, " "

6-John (5), born 1 Jan. 1746, " "

Records of the Colony of Rhode Island, p. 520, voted, 1736,  
that Jonathan (3) Wade and Nathaniel(4) Wade, all of  
Glocester, R.I., in the County of Providence, are admitted  
as Freemen of this Colony.

Dudley (5) Wade, born 1 Dec. 1734, Glocester, R.I.; died 10  
Apr. 1803, Paris, Oneida Co., N.Y.; md. 1757, Glocester,  
R.I., Katherine Alverson, who died 27 Dec. 1805, Paris, N.Y.

Children:

1-Nathaniel (6), born 4 Aug. 1758; died 1826.

2-Alverson (6), born 28 Oct. 1761, Glocester, R.I.

3-Dudley (6),

4-John (6), md. Eunice Olmstead.

5-Lydia (6), md. 1785, John Nichols, of Brimfield, Mass.

6-Ruth (6),

7-Polly (6), md. Deacon Aaron Sheppard, of Hartford,  
Conn.

8-James (6).





Alverson (5) Wade was a soldier of the Revolution; served as a private in Capt. Joshua Shaw's Co., Col. Elisha Porter's regt., in Hampshire Co., Mass.; enlisted 22 July 1779; discharged 27 Aug. 1779. Alverson was born 28 Oct. 1761; died 1828, Rose, Wayne Co., N.Y.; he is buried at Stewart's Corneres, School Dist. #6, in an unmarked grave. He md. 1st, 2 Nov. 1780, Naomi Munger, who was born 14 Aug. 1763, Brimfield, Mass; she died in Rose, N.Y., and is buried in the same cemetery as her husband; he md. 2nd, Madame de Golyer, of Clyde, N.Y. His family disapproved of this marriage and emigrated to Michigan Territory.

Children: (by 1st marriage)

- 1-Joseph (7), born 1781; md. Rhoda Rundell.
- 2-Naomi (7), md. Jeremy Chapin.
- 3-Lovinia (7), md. 1st, William Page; md. 2nd, Elihu Drury.
- 4-Uriah (7), born 30 July 1782, Chicopee, Mass.; md. Mary Collins.
- 5-Lucy (7), born 6 May 1794, Springfield, Mass; died 14 Oct. 1855; md. Zenas Fairbanks.
- 6-Mary (7), born 1799, Paris, N.Y.; md. Col. M. Foster Collins, son of Thaddeus Collins.

Joseph (7) Wade, born 1781; md. Rhoda Rundell.

Children:

- 1-Marcus P., md. 1st, Merrisa Cranston; md. 2nd, Abigail C. Giles.
- 2-Joseph C., md. 1834, in Michigan, Mary E. Wilson.
- 3-Louisa, md. James Davenport.
- 4-Uriah, md. Lucy P. Giles.
- 5-Willis S., md. Almira Bannister.

Naomi (7) Wade md. Jeremy Chapin.

Children:

- 1-Merrick.
- 2-Alonzo, md. Clarissa Lyon.
- 3-Naomi, md. \_\_\_\_\_ Austin.
- 4-Lucy, md. \_\_\_\_\_ Fay.

Lovinia (7) Wade md. 1st, William Page; md. 2nd, Elihu Drury.

Children: (by 1st marriage)

- 1-William.
- 2-George.
- 3-James.

Children: (by 2nd marriage)

- 4-Heman.
- 5-Alverson, res. Upsilanti, Mich.; had one son, Edgar Drury, whose dau., Edith, md. Karl Harriman.
- 6-Clinton.
- 7-Janet.
- 8-Caroline, md. \_\_\_\_\_ Place; two daughters, residence:



Wade, Mich.

Uriah (7) Wade, born 30 July 1782, Chicopee, Mass.; md. 1807, Mary Collins.

Children:

- 1-Thaddeus.
- 2-Lawson.
- 3-Clinton.
- 4-Chauncey.
- 5-Pauline, md. Rose, Wayne Co., N.Y., Samuel Eddy.
- 6-Cordelia, md, Concord, Mich., \_\_\_\_\_ Tripp.

Lucy (7) Wade, born 3 May 1794; died 14 Oct. 1855, Linden, Mich.; md. 1815, Paris, N.Y., Dr. Zenas Fairbank.

- 1-Mary Finette, born 14 Feb. 1816; died 1893, Linden, Mich.; md. Perry Lamb.
- 2-LaFayette, born 13 Nov. 1817; md. Almeda Hunt.
- 3-Dr. Henry Carleton, M.D., born 24 Dec. 1824, Rose, N.Y.; md. Harriet Jane Waterman.
- 4-William Morris, md. Belinda Billins.
- 5-Jerome Z., md. Linden, Mich., Amelia Clark.
- 6-James Rozell, md. Maria Cooper.
- 7-Lucy Catherine, md. Dr. Henry Parker Seymour, M.D.

Mary (7) Wade, born 1799, Paris, N.Y.; md. 1816, M. Foster Collins and resided in Ann Arbor, Michigan.

Children:

- 1-Harriet, born 1817; md. Rev. John Eastwood.
- 2-Joseph, born 1818; md. 1st, Lucy Raymond; md. 2nd, Laurie Hines.
- 3-Franklin, born 1823; died 1857; md. Cordelia Bristol.
- 4-Lavinia, born 1830; md. Addison McDowell.
- 5-Frederick, born 1826; md. Mary McDowell.
- 6-George, born 1894; md. Alvina Hepburn.
- 7-Maria, born 1837; md. George Cook.

Coat of Arms:

Azure, a saltire between four escollops or.

Crest: A rhinoceros argent.

Motto: "As wight as Wade."

References: New England Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 9, p. 121; vol. 12, p. 197; vol. 13, p. 203; vol. 26, p. 303; vol. 87, p. 393; Usher's Hist. of Medford, Mass., p. 577; Fairbanks Family Geneal., pp. 384-5; Arnold's Vital Records, vols. 2&3, p. 32.





John (1) Watson	md. Rebecca Errington
Abraham (2) Watson	md. Mary Butterfield
Susannah (3) Watson	md. Samuel Fairbank, Sr.
Samuel (4) Fairbank, Jr.	md. Hannah Corbin
Jonas (5) Fairbank	md. Freelove Stanley
Zenas (6) Fairbank	md. Lucy Wade
Lucy Catherine (7) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

John (1) Watson, born 1619, in England; died 20 May 1711; md. 1649, Rebecca Errington, who was born 1625, in England, and died 11 Nov. 1690, Cambridge, Mass.

Children:

- 1-Rebecca (2), born 1651-2.
- 2-John (2), born Oct. 1653; died 1678.
- 3-Abraham (2), born 26 June 1661; died 23 Mar. 1705.
- 4-Anne (2), born 21 Aug. 1666; died young.
- 5-William
- 6-Isaac (2), born 24 Sept. 1669.
- 7-Macph(2), born 20 Dec. 1671; died 1724, Cambridge, Mass.; md. Mary \_\_\_\_\_.

Abraham (2) Watson, md. 1688, Mary Butterfield.

Children:

- 1-Isaac (3), born 3 Mar. 1690.
- 2-John (3), born 1692.
- 3-Susannah (3), born 1695; md. 30 June 1718, Samuel Fairbank.
- 4-Abraham (3), born Feb. 1697; md. 14 Mar. 1711, Mary Severance.
- 5-William (3), born 8 May 1698.
- 6-Jonathan (3), born 18 Oct. 1702.
- 7-Jacob (3), born 7 May 1704.

John (1) Watson was a Selectman; a public-spirited man, serving in several other offices; was a Freeman, 1645; came to New England, 1640; settled in Cambridge, Mass., where he md. Rebecca Errington. They were members of Rev. Jonathan Mitchell's church, where his children were on record.

References: Savage's Geneal. Dict., vol. 4, p. 436; New Eng. Geneal. & Hist. Reg., vol. 5, p. 216; vol. 18, p. 363; vol. 28, p. 30.

- - - - -

WEED

Jonas (1) Weed	md. Mazy Hoyt
John (2) Weed	md. Mary Scofield
Mary (3) Weed	md. Joseph Lockwood
Mary (4) Lockwood	md. Nathaniel Benedict
Anna (5) Benedict	md. Seth Seymour
John (6) Seymour	md. Rachel Miller
David Miller (7) Seymour	md. Caroline Ursula Parker
Henry Parker (8) Seymour	md. Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown



125

Jonas (1) Weed, born 1605, Stanwich, Northamptonshire, Eng., came to New England in ship "Arabella," 1630, to Watertown, Mass. He was a first settler in Wethersfield, Conn. He md. Mary Hoyt, dau. of Walter Hoyt. Jonas was a founder of Stamford, 1641. He died 1676. Mary died 1690.

Children:

- 1-John (2), born abt. 1643; md. 1st, Joanna Westcott; md. 2nd, Mary Scofield.
- 2-Mary (2), md. George Abbott.
- 3-Daniel (2).
- 4-Jonas (2), died 19 Nov. 1704; md. 16 Nov. 1670, Bethia Holly.
- 5-Dorcas (2), died 1692; md. 1660, James Wright.
- 6-Samuel (2).
- 7-Elizabeth (2), md. John Rockwell.
- 8-Sarah (2).
- 9-Hannah (2), md. 1670, Benjamin Hoyt.

John (2) Weed, born abt. 1643; md. 1st, 1664, Joanna Westcott, who died 1676; md. 2nd, 1677, Mary Scofield, dau. of Daniel Scofield.

Children: (by 1st marriage)

- 1-Jonas (3), born 5 Feb. 1667.
- 2-Daniel (3), born 1669.
- 3-John (3).
- 4-Samuel (3).

Children: (by 2nd marriage)

- 5-Joseph (3), born 7 Jan. 1678; died 1718; md. Rebecca Higginbotham.
- 6-Isaac (3), born 20 Apr. 1682.
- 7-Mary (3), born 21 Apr. 1684.
- 8-Hannah (3), born 22 Mar. 1687.

Mary (3) Weed, born 21 Apr. 1684; died 2 June 1736; md. 14 Aug. 1707, Deacon Joseph Lockwood.

Children:

- 1-Ephraim (4), born 1708; md. Thankful Greenman.
- 2-Joseph (4), born 1710; md. Rebecca Rogers.
- 3-Ruth (4), born 1714; md. David Hoyt.
- 4-Daniel (4), born 1716.
- 5-Mary (4), born 1720; md. Lt. Nathaniel Benedict.
- 6-Elizabeth (4).
- 7-Sarah (4).
- 8-Isaac (4).

References: Families of Old Fairfield, vol. 1, p. 653; vol. 2, p. 1075; Benedict Geneal.; Lockwood Fam. Geneal.





## WHITE

Robert white	md.	Bridget Allgar
John (1) White	md.	Joan West
Nathaniel (2) white	md.	Elizabeth Bunce
Elizabeth (3) white	md.	John Easton
Elizabeth (4) Easton	md.	Caleb Bull
Aaron (5) Bull	md.	Sarah
Asher (6) Bull	md.	Hannah Hopkins
Lydia Gilbert (7) Bull	md.	William Morse Parker
Caroline Ursula (8) Parker	md.	William Morse Parker
Henry Parker (9) Seymour	md.	Lucy Catherine Fairbank
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md.	Frederick Charles Brown

Robert white, of Messing, England, was a man of considerable means and social standing. He md. 24 June 1585, Shalford, Eng., Bridget Allgar, dau. of William Allgar.

Children: (among others, these four who came to New Eng.)

- 1- John (1), bapt. 7 Mar. 1602, Sath Petherton, Somersetshire, Eng.
- 2-Anna(1), md. 18 Oct. 1620, John Porter.
- 3-Elizabeth (1), md. Elder William Goodwin.
- 4-Mary (1), bapt. 24 Aug. 1590; died 1652; md. 30 June 1614, Joseph Loomis.

Elder John (1) white, first of this family in New England; md. 1st, 26 Dec. 1622, in Messing Eng., Mary Levitt. After her death, he md. 2nd, 28 May 1627, in "rayton Parish, Joan West, dau. of Richard and Madeline West; Joan bapt. 1606. They came in ship "Lion" to New England, 1632. John was in Salem, Mass., 1638; Lancaster, 1656, where he owned 20 acres of land next to James Atherton; made a Freeman, 1633. His home in Cambridge was where now stands "Dore Hall," Library of Harvard. He later moved to Hartford, Conn., where he was an original proprietor. His home was on the east side of present Governor Street, and "the shadow of the Charter Oak fell on the house of Elder John white which stood next to that of Gov. Hopkins and near to that of Gov. Wyllys." In 1650 he moved to Hadley, Mass., returning to Hartford in 1670, where he and his wife were received into the Second Church, and where he was ordained Ruling Elder. His will was dated 17 Dec. 1685. Joan died 18 May 1654, Lancaster, Mass.

Children:

- 1-Mary (2), born 1628; md. 1645, Jonathan Gilbert.
- 2-Nathaniel (2), born 1629; md. 1st, Elizabeth Bunce; md. 2nd, Martha Coit.
- 3-John (2), born 1630; died 1675; md. Sarah Bunce, who died 1673.
- 4-Daniel (2), born 1632; md. 1 Nov. 1661, Sarah Crow, dau. of John Crow; she was born 1649 and died 1719.
- 5-Sarah (2), md. 1664, John Smith.
- 6-Jacob (2), born 3 Oct. 1645; died 1701; md. Elizabeth Bunce, who died 1716.



Capt. Nathaniel (2) White, born 1629; died 27 Aug. 1711; md. 1st, 1640, Elizabeth Bunce, who was born 1625; md. 2nd, Martha Coit Mould, widow of Hugh Mould. Martha died 14 Aug. 1730, age 77 yrs.

Children: (by 1st Marriage)

- 1-Nathaniel (3), born 7 July 1652; md. 28 Mar. 1677, Elizabeth Savage.
- 2-Elizabeth (3), born 7 Mar. 1654; md. John Easton, son of Deacon John Easton.
- 3-John (3), born 9 Apr. 1657.
- 4-Mary (3), born 7 Apr. 1659.
- 5-Daniel (3), born 23 Feb. 1661; died 18 Dec. 1739; md. 1682, Susannah Mould.
- 6-Sarah (3), born 22 Jan. 1663.
- 7-Jacob (3), born 10 May 1665; died 29 Mar. 1738; md. 4 Feb. 1692, Deborah Sheppard.
- 8-Joseph (3), born 20 Feb. 1667; md. 3 Apr. 1693, Mary Mould.

Elizabeth (3) White, born 7 Mar. 1654; died 1710; md. John Easton, who was born 1646 and died 1716.

Children:

- 1-Sarah (4), born 18 July 1670; died young.
- 2-Mary (4), born 26 Dec. 1672.
- 3-Sara (4), born 15 Nov. 1675.
- 4-John (4), born 10 Jan. 1678.
- 5-Elizabeth (4), born Oct. 1679; md. 1st, Thomas Bunce, Jr.; md. 2nd, Caleb Bull.
- 6-Mary (4), born 1 Oct. 1681.
- 7-Mehitable (4), born 17 June 1683; md. \_\_\_\_\_ Merrill.
- 8-Abigail (4), born 16 Mar. 1687.
- 9-John (4), born 22 Oct. 1689.

References: New Eng. Geneal. & Hist. Reg.,  
vol. 55, pp. 22, 28; Boothe Fam.  
Geneal., pp. 73, 158, 210.

— — — — —  
YORKE

Edmund (1) Yorke	md. Katherine _____
Dorothy (2) Yorke	md. Gov. Thomas Dudley
Anne (3) Dudley	md. Gov. Simeon Bradstreet
Mercy (4) Bradstreet	md. Nathaniel Wade
Jonathan (5) Wade	md. Mary _____
Nathaniel (6) Wade	md. Ruth Hawkins
Dudley (7) Wade	md. Katherine Alverson
Alverson (8) Wade	md. Naomi Munger
Lucy (9) Wade	md. Zenas Fairbank
Lucy Catherine (10) Fairbank	md. Henry Parker Seymour
Elizabeth Caroline Seymour	md. Frederick Charles Brown

Edmund (1) Yorke was a yeoman, of Cotton Lnd, Northamptonshire, England. His will was proved 18 Nov. 1614.





## Children:

- 1-Nathaniel (2).
- 2-Bartholomew (2).
- 3-Dorothy (2), born 1582.
- 4-Abigail (2), md. \_\_\_\_\_ Greene.
- 5-Joseph (2).

Dorothy (2) Yorke, born 1582; md. Gov. Dudley.

## Children:

- 1-Thomas (3), born 1606.
- 2-Samuel (3), born 1610; md. 1st, Mary Winthrop; md. 2nd, Mary Byley; md. 3rd, Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_.
- 3-Anne (3), born 1612; md. Gov. Simeon Bradstreet.
- 4-Patience (3), born 1614; md. 1632, Major-Gen. \_\_\_\_\_ Denison, son of Daniel Denison.
- 5-Sarah (3), born July 1620; md. 1st, Maj. Benjamin Raine; md. 2nd, Thomas Pacy.
- 6-Mercy (3), born 1621; md. Rev. John Woodbridge.

References: Northampton (Eng.) Wills, Book 8,  
p. 137; New Eng. Geneal. & Hist.  
Reg., vol. 47, p. 120.

## CORRECTIONS

- p. 66--The first paragraph should begin Mary Arnold, instead of Mary Hawkins.
- p. 67--The next to the last paragraph regarding Joseph Hills says he married Rose Clark and moved to Malden, Mass. This should be Malden, England.
- p. 110-- Child number 7, Orilla Seymour, died 7 Nov. 1883.
- p. 111--Regarding Sherman, the second paragraph should read: Margery Sherman, dau. of John and Agnes (Fuller) Sherman, md. Robert Lockwood. Then, omit the rest of this statement which is in error.
- p. 124--Children of John (1) Watson. #1 is Rebecca. Omit #5, William.
- p. 39--Elizabeth (4) Curtiss, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Merriman) Curtiss, was born 1680, instead of 1780.
- p. 44--Joseph (2) Dudley, son of Gov. Thomas Dudley and Catherine Deighton Hackburn, was born 1649, instead of 1749.
- p. 45--The first child of Phillip Eastman and Mary Barnard Morse, Clement, should be omitted.
- p. 55--Wife of Theodore Gilbert (6), should be Hannah Chapin.
- p. 62--6th generation in the Hall pedigree should be Naomi Mungör.
- p. 65--Last paragraph should begin Esther Arnold.



## INDEX

- Abbott, George 125  
     Peter 48  
 Abernathy, Jemima 39, 84  
 Ackley, Elijah 23, 42  
 Adams, Dorothy 80  
     George Quincy 52,  
         100  
     Henry 50  
     Jonathan 49  
     Katherine Elizabeth  
         52  
     Mary 49  
     Peter 50  
     Rachel 50  
     Mrs. Rachel 50  
 Adgate, Thomas 82  
 Allen (Allyn, etc.)  
     Bethia 70  
     Deborah 70  
     Isaac 70  
     James 41  
     Joan 41  
     Martha 55  
     Thomas 54  
 Allerton, Isaac 34, 105  
     Sarah 34, 105  
 Allgar, Bridget 126  
     William 126  
 Allis, Alice 63  
     William 27  
 Alverson, \_\_\_\_\_ 5  
     Abigail 6  
     Benjamin 6  
     Caleb 6, 7  
     Catherine 7  
     Mrs. Catherine 5  
     Daniel Fairchild 8  
     David 5, 6, 9,  
     Deliverance 5  
     Mrs. Deliverance 5  
     Mrs. Elizabeth 7  
     Elizabeth Elvira 8  
     Emily Louisa 8  
     Frederick William 9  
     George 9  
     Irene M. 8  
     Japhet 5  
     Jeremiah 5  
     John 5, 6, 7, 9  
     Joseph 7  
     Julia Harriet 9  
     Katherine 5, 10, 15,  
         24, 31, 33, 43, 64,  
         100, 102, 105, 112,  
         118, 120, 121, 127  
     Alverson, Lewis 8  
         Lydia 5, 6  
         Mary 9  
         Mary Lucinia 8  
         Mercy 6, 7, 8  
         Nelson 7  
         Richard 6  
         Ruth 5  
         Sarah 6  
         Simon 9  
         Stephen 6  
         Susannah 9  
         Mrs. Susannah 9  
         Thomas 5  
         Uriah 5, 6, 7,  
         Welcome 7  
         William 5, 6, 7, 8, 9  
 Alvord, Lucy 20, 109  
 Ames, Robert 20  
 Andrews, Elizabeth 55  
     Esther 64  
     John 101  
     Mary 39, 97  
     Nathaniel 97  
     Rebecca 20  
     William 113  
 Andros, \_\_\_\_\_ 25  
 Andrus, Robert 20  
     Susan Porter 20  
 Angell, \_\_\_\_\_ 13, 66  
     Mrs. Alice 12  
     Mary 12, 13  
     Nehemiah 71, 113  
     Thomas 12  
 Arms, Daniel 10  
     John 10, 63  
     Margaret 9, 10, 18, 19,  
         53, 63  
     Samuel 63  
     William 9, 10, 63  
 Arnold, \_\_\_\_\_ 113, 123  
     Abigail 13, 113  
     Mrs. Alyce 70  
     Amos 14  
     Annie 14  
     Benedict 11, 13, 99  
     Benjamin 14  
     Caleb 11, 14  
     Damaris 11  
     David 65  
     Deborah 13, 14, 113  
     Eleanor 11, 12, 113  
     Eleazer 10, 12, 13, 14, 15,  
         31, 65, 66, 100, 112  
     Elisha 12





- Arnold, Elisha Stephen 32  
     Elizabeth 10, 11, 12,  
         13, 14, 15, 31, 32,  
         64, 65, 66, 70, 100,  
         112  
     Mrs. Elizabeth 70  
     Esther 11, 65, 128  
     Freelove 11  
     Godsgift 11  
     Mrs. Grace 10  
     Mrs. Hannah 12  
     Ichabod 12  
     Israel 12  
     Jeremiah 12, 112  
     Joan 11, 13  
     Joanna 10, 11, 64, 65,  
         70  
     John 10, 12, 13, 112  
     Joseph 12, 13, 14, 112  
     Joshua 14  
     Josiah 11  
     Lydia 65  
     Margery 10  
     Mary 12, 65, 113, 128  
     Mrs. Mary 12  
     Mercy 14  
     Nathan 14  
     Nicholas 10, 12, 14,  
         70  
     Owen 70  
     Oliver 11  
     Patience 65  
     Penelope 11  
     Phoebe 12, 112  
     Richard 12, 13, 14  
     Robert 10  
     Samuel 14  
     Sarah 12  
     Mrs. Sarah 13  
     Stephen 11, 12  
     Stuckley 14  
     Susannah 11, 12, 65  
     Thomas 10, 12, 13, 14,  
         100, 112  
     Thomasine 10  
     William 10, 11, 14,  
         32, 70  
 Atherton, Humphrey 37  
     James 126  
 Atkins, Ruth 102  
 Atkinson, Eleanor 68  
 Atwater, Demaris 97  
     Ebenezer 24, 98  
 Austin, \_\_\_\_\_ 122  
 Bacon, Martha Honeyman 101  
     Rebecca 104  
 Bailey, John, 57  
     \_\_\_\_\_ 86, 111  
 Baker, Hester 117  
 Baldwin, \_\_\_\_\_ 115  
 Ballard, Anne 31  
     Lydia 31  
 Ballou, Gunebored 4, 15  
     Jeremiah 15  
     Joseph 15  
     Lydia 15, 65  
     Mary 15  
     Mathusin 15  
     Robert 15  
     Peregrine 15  
     Samuel 15  
     Mrs. Susannah 15  
     William 15  
 Banks, Benjamin 74  
 Bannister, Almira 122  
 Barden, Mercy 15, 84  
     William 15, 84  
 Barker, Abraham 16  
     Mrs. Ann 16  
     Deborah 15, 16, 84  
     Francis 16  
     John 15, 16  
     Lydia 16  
     Mary 16, 35, 85  
     Robert 16  
     Ruth 16  
 Barlow, Elizabeth Royal, 34,  
     35, 106  
 Barnard Abigail 17  
     Mrs. Eleanor 17  
     Francis 53  
     Hannah 17  
     Joan 17  
     John 17  
     Joseph 115  
     Martha 17  
     Mary 17, 37, 76, 128  
     Nathaniel 17  
     Robert 17  
     Ruth 17  
     Sarah 17  
     Thomas 10, 17  
 Barnes, John 45  
     Lydia 39, 97  
     Moses 23, 42  
     Samuel 39, 97  
 Barrows, \_\_\_\_\_ 16, 35  
     Coombs 16, 35  
 Bartlett, William 48  
 Bartholomew, Mary 57  
 Bassett, Abiah 18, 40  
     Hannah 18, 40, 96, 97, 102



- Bassett, John 18, 40  
     Joseph 18, 40  
     Phoebe 18, 40  
     Samuel 18, 40  
     William 18, 40, 97  
 Batchelor, Joseph 57, 90  
 Bayldon, Robert 18  
     Walter 18  
 Baysey, Elizabeth 101  
 Beach, Hannah 97  
     Jemima 97  
     Nathaniel 39, 84  
 Beaumont, Deborah 55, 79  
 Beckman, Ludora Wattles  
     Webb 100, 110  
     Henry 110  
 Beecher, Hannah Potter  
     22, 103  
     Henry Ward 53  
     Isaac 103  
 Beeston, Dorothy 60  
 Belden, Abigail, 10, 19  
     Azor 20  
     Clare 19  
     Cuthbert 18  
     Daniel 10, 18, 19,  
         53, 54, 63  
     Elizabeth 10, 19, 54  
     Esther 10, 19, 20  
     Henry 19  
     Jane 19  
     John 19  
     Matherine 19  
     Margaret 10, 19  
     Marlin 19  
     Mary 10, 19  
     Miriam 10, 19  
     Muriel 10  
     Nathaniel 19  
     Richard 18, 19  
     Ruth 9, 10, 18, 19,  
         20, 53, 58, 59, 63,  
         81, 106, 108, 109  
     Samuel 19  
     Sarah 10, 19, 20  
     Susanna 19  
     Thankful 10, 19, 20  
     Mrs. Thomasine 18, 19  
     William 9, 10, 18, 19,  
         53, 63  
 Bellflower, Benjamin 56, 90  
 Bellingham, Richard 86  
 Benedict, Anna 9, 18, 20,  
     21, 22, 26, 53, 63, 73,  
     75, 77, 78, 81, 86,  
     106, 107, 108, 109,  
     111, 124  
 Benedict, Annah 21  
     Betty 20, 21, 78  
     Benjamin 21  
     Daniel 20, 82  
     Esther 21, 78  
     Hannah 21  
     Mrs. Hannah 78  
     Isaac 21, 78  
     James 20, 21, 59, 74  
     John 20, 21, 26, 59, 73,  
         74, 75  
     Jonathan 21  
     Joseph 21, 78  
     Lydia 21  
     Mary 20, 21  
     Mathew 21  
     Mercy 21  
     Mollie 21, 78  
     Nathan 21  
     Nathaniel 20, 21, 22, 73,  
         77, 78, 106, 107, 111,  
         124, 125,  
     Phoebe 21  
     Rebecca 20  
     Sally 21, 78  
     Samuel 20  
     Sarah 20, 21  
     Thomas 20, 21, 26, 74, 75  
     William 20, 21, 78  
 Benham, Elisha 8  
     Harriet Fairchild Alverson  
         9  
     Polly 98  
 Bennett, Deliverance 21  
     Priscilla 35, 85  
 Bensley, William 14  
 Benton, Daniel 57  
 Bessiles, Elizabeth 104  
     William 104  
 Betts, Grace 22, 86  
     Nathaniel 10, 19  
     William 82  
 Bidwell, Thomas 72  
 Bigod, Hugh 14  
     Ralph 14  
 Billings, Belinda 123  
     Joseph 50  
     Laura Melinda 52  
 Bird, Mrs. Am(e)y 79  
     Dorothy 55, 79  
     Robert 79  
 Birdsall, Henry 34  
     Judith 33, 34, 90  
 Bishop, Caleb 48, 57  
     Hannah 88  
     James 88  
 Bissell, \_\_\_\_\_ 115





- Blackmer, Elizabeth 65  
     James 64, 65  
     John 65  
     Mary 65  
     Phoebe 69  
 Blake, Elizabeth 113  
 Blakeslee, Abigail 23, 42  
     Abraham 23  
     Ambrose 23  
     Didemus 24  
     Ebenezer 22, 23, 78,  
         87, 88, 103  
     Elizabeth 23, 42  
     Ezra 24  
     Grace 23  
     Grace Ventriss 41  
     Hannah 23, 42, 103  
     Isaac 23  
     Jacob 23  
     Jason 24  
     Jemima 23  
     John 22, 41, 103, 119  
     Jonah 42  
     Jonathan 23, 103  
     Joseph 23, 42  
     Mary 23, 103  
     Miriam 23, 42  
     Moses 23, 103  
     Obedience 23  
     Oliver 24  
     Patience 23  
     Phoebe 23, 42  
     Rachel 24  
     Samuel 22, 23, 36,  
         41, 42, 61, 76, 78,  
         87, 89, 101, 103  
     Susannah 18, 22, 23, 24,  
         36, 38, 39, 40, 41,  
         42, 61, 76, 78, 83,  
         85, 87, 89, 96, 97,  
         98, 101, 102  
     Sybil 24  
     Thankful 23, 42  
     Thomas 22, 23  
     Zurviah 24  
     Zuviah 23, 42  
 Blanchard, Elizabeth 24, 26,  
     67, 71, 72, 115, 116,  
     119  
     John 24, 67, 68, 72  
 Bliss, Margaret 54  
 Boardman, Andrew 29  
 Bond, \_\_\_\_\_ 78  
 Bonshoet, Thomas 32  
 Boothe, Bethia 39  
     Richard 39  
 Borden, Mary 67  
 Boutin, (Bouatou, etc)  
     Alicia de 58, 60  
     Mrs. Alice 82  
         109  
     John 82  
     Joseph 59  
     Rachel 107  
 Bow, Mary 48  
 Bowman, Phila 50  
 Boynton, Mary 44  
 Brace, Ella 8  
 Bradford, \_\_\_\_\_ 88  
     William 32  
 Bradley, Elizabeth 47  
     Miriam 18, 40  
 Bradstreet, Anne 25, 44  
     Dorothy 25, 44  
     Dudley 25, 44  
     Hannah 25, 44  
     Mrs. Margaret 24  
     Mercy 24, 25, 33, 43, 44,  
         102, 104, 118, 120, 127  
     John 25, 44, 120  
     Samuel 25, 44  
     Sarah 25, 44  
     Simeon 22, 25, 33, 43, 44,  
         102, 104, 118, 120, 127,  
         128  
 Brewster, \_\_\_\_\_ 96  
     Love 69  
     Mary 69  
     William 69  
     Wrestling 69  
 Bridgam, Mary 20  
 Bridgum, Mary 20  
 Brigham, Hannah 26  
     John 26  
     Mary 20, 26, 75  
     Samuel 26  
     Thomas 26, 75  
 Bristol, Cordelia 123  
 Bronson, \_\_\_\_\_ 116  
     Abraham 27  
     Dorcas 26, 27, 71, 119  
     Isaac 27  
     Jacob 27  
     John 26, 27, 119  
     Mary 27  
     Mrs. Mary 27  
     Richard 26  
     Sarah 27  
 Brook(e)s, Henry 103  
     Lemuel 21  
 Brown(e), Andrew 66  
     Elizabeth Caroline Sey-  
         mour 2, 3



- brown(e), Elizabeth Freda  
 52, 100, 111  
 Frederick Charles &  
 5, 9, 10, 14, 15,  
 16, 17, 18, 20, 22,  
 24, 26, 27, 28, 31,  
 32, 33, 34, 36, 37,  
 38, 40, 41, 43, 44,  
 46, 47, 49, 52, 53,  
 54, 56, 67, 68, 59,  
 60, 61, 62, 63, 64,  
 67, 68, 71, 73, 74,  
 75, 76, 77, 78, 79,  
 80, 81, 83, 84, 86,  
 87, 88, 89, 90, 92,  
 93, 96, 100, 101,  
 102, 103, 105, 106,  
 108, 111, 112, 113,  
 115, 117, 118, 119,  
 120, 124, 126, 127  
 Judah 70, 113  
 Patience 14  
 Sarah 14, 101  
 Browning, Elizabeth 117  
 Bruce, Margaret 104  
 Robert 104  
 Buck, Albert 100, 110  
 John 53  
 Katherine Elizabeth  
 100, 110  
 Buckley, Mrs. Dorothy  
 120  
 Sarah 106  
 Bucklin, Daniel 14  
 Buckman, Samuel  
 Buckmaster, Dorcas 27, 28,  
 37  
 Elizabeth 28  
 Jabez 28  
 Mrs. Joanna 27  
 John 27  
 Joseph 28  
 Laurence 28  
 Mary 28  
 Sarah 28  
 Thomas 27, 28  
 Zachariah 28  
 Bull, Aaron 28, 29, 30,  
 46, 73, 80, 126  
 Abigail 29, 30  
 Asher 24, 26, 28, 30,  
 32, 46, 54, 56, 67,  
 71, 72, 73, 74, 79,  
 80, 99, 113, 115,  
 119, 126  
 Caleb 28, 29, 46, 80,  
 126, 127  
 Bull, Calvin, 29, 30, 73  
 Daniel 29, 46, 80  
 David 29  
 Ebenezer 29  
 Epaphras 30, 73  
 Esther 55  
 Hannah 30, 73  
 Jonathan 29  
 Joseph 28, 29, 30, 73, 80  
 Lydia Gilbert 18, 22, 24,  
 26, 28, 30, 32, 36, 38,  
 40, 41, 46, 54, 61, 67,  
 71, 73, 74, 76, 78, 79,  
 80, 83, 87, 89, 96, 99,  
 113, 115, 119, 126  
 Mary 30, 36, 63  
 Moses 23  
 Rebecca 36  
 Ruth 29  
 Sarah 29, 30, 80, 81  
 Mrs. Sarah 28, 29, 46, 80,  
 126  
 Sofia 30, 73  
 Susannah 28, 29, 81  
 Mrs. Susannah 28  
 Sybil 29, 81  
 Thomas 28, 29  
 Ursula 30, 23  
 William 36  
 Bunce, Elizabeth 46, 126, 127  
 Elizabeth Easton 28, 29, 80  
 Thomas 29, 46, 127  
 Sarah 126  
 Burgoyne, \_\_\_\_\_ 93, 99  
 Burke, \_\_\_\_\_ 58  
 Burlingham, Mary 13  
 Burr, John 87  
 Butt, Sarah 59  
 Bushnell, Francis 82, 108  
 Joshua, 82, 108  
 Richard 82  
 Butler, \_\_\_\_\_ 23, 42, 46  
 Mary 27, 71  
 Butterfield, Mrs. Anne 30, 31  
 Benjamin 30, 31  
 Jonathan 30, 31, 40, 41  
 Joseph 31  
 Mary 30, 31, 40, 41, 47,  
 124  
 Nathaniel 31  
 Samuel 31  
 Buxton, Elizabeth 34  
 Mary 34  
 Byley, Mary 43, 128  
 Cadwell, Martha 46  
 Caldwell, Martha 29  
 de Cantilupe, Millicent 104





- Card, James 5  
Martha 8
- Carpenter, \_\_\_\_\_ 12  
Alexander 88  
Alice 32, 58  
Amos 32  
Benjamin 11, 32  
Ephraim 11, 32  
Joseph 11, 32  
Julia Ann 32  
Julianna 32, 53, 88  
Lettice 88  
Lydia 11, 14, 31, 32,  
112  
Mary 9  
Noah 9  
Priscilla 11, 32  
Silas 11, 32  
Susannah 12  
Timothy 11, 32  
William 11, 14, 31,  
32, 94, 112
- Carter, Mary 48, 51, 57  
Sarah 45  
Thomas 101
- Castle, Harriet 30, 99
- Chadwick, P. 99
- Chamberlain, Mary Ann 32
- Chapin, Alonzo 122  
Catherine Bliss 54  
David 55  
Hannah 55, 128  
Jeremy 93, 122  
Lucy 122  
Merrick 122  
Naomi 122
- Chard, Elizabeth 115
- Chase, Job 72
- Chauncey, \_\_\_\_\_ 115
- Cheever, Mary 29
- Child, Benjamin 86  
Joshua 86
- Chipman, \_\_\_\_\_ 116
- Chufchill, Josiah 53  
John 69
- Clap, Esther 115  
Hannah 115
- Clark(e) (Clerke, etc.)  
Amelia 52, 123  
Ann 33  
Daniel 32  
Ebenezer 97  
Elizabeth 28, 33, 118  
Mrs. Elizabeth 28  
Mrs. Emma 33  
Mrs. Frances 32, 116  
Hannah 32
- Clark(e) etc.  
Hugh 28  
Mrs. Jane 33  
John 33, 82, 115  
Joseph 32, 116  
Mary 32, 115, 116  
Rose 24, 67, 128  
Sarah 36  
Thomas 33, 101  
William 115
- Clisby, William 55, 79
- Cobb, Abigail 51  
James 69
- Coburn, Benjamin 38, 45
- Coddington, John L. 82
- Coffin, Joanna 75
- Cogswell, Elizabeth 120  
Hannah 15, 65
- Coit, Martha 126, 127
- Colby, Frances Hoyt
- Cole, Daniel 10, 19  
Rahhel 114, 115
- Collins, Daniel 109  
Franklin 123  
Frederick 123  
George 123  
Harriet 123  
Joseph 123  
Lavinia 123  
M. Foster 122, 123  
Maria 84, 123  
Martha 39  
Mary 93, 122, 123  
Moses Forster 93  
Sally 93  
Thaddeus 122
- Comstock, Ann 112  
Elizabeth 107  
Elizabeth Arnold 12, 14,  
70, 112  
Mary 107  
Samuel 12, 112
- Conqueror, William 4, 15, 41,  
48
- Coolidge, Hannah 50
- Cook(e), Elizabeth 34  
George 123  
Hannah 34  
Henry 33, 34, 56, 90  
Isaac 34  
John 34  
Judith 34  
Martha 34  
Mary 33, 34, 56, 90  
Asaph 97  
Elizabeth Chard 115  
Rachel 34



Coolidge, William 34, 36,  
 37  
 Cooley, Benjamin 34  
 Coombs, Deborah 35  
 Elizabeth 34, 35, 106  
 Francis 16, 34, 35,  
 85, 105, 106  
 John 34, 35, 105, 106  
 Lydia 15, 16, 34, 35,  
 84, 85, 105  
 Mary 35  
 Meray 35  
 Ruth 35  
 Sarah Priest 34  
 Cooper, Hannah 103  
 John 103  
 Maria 32, 123  
 Robert 73  
 Corbin, \_\_\_\_\_ 4  
 Clement 17, 22, 27,  
 28, 37, 38, 44,  
 45, 58, 76, 83, 86m  
 87,  
 Dorcas 37, 38, 45, 87  
 Elijah 38, 87  
 Elisha 38, 45  
 Ezra 38, 87  
 Hannah 17, 22, 27,  
 30, 37, 38, 40, 44,  
 45, 47, 49, 50, 55,  
 58, 76, 83, 86, 87,  
 124  
 Jabez 37  
 James 17, 27, 37, 44,  
 45, 76  
 Joan 37  
 John 37  
 Lucy 38, 87  
 Margaret 37, 38, 87  
 Mrs. Margaret 37  
 Mary 37, 45  
 Mehitable 38, 87  
 Phillip 37, 45  
 Samuel 38, 45  
 Stephen 38, 45  
 Thomas 37  
 Corbyn, \_\_\_\_\_ 4  
 Corey, Elizabeth 90  
 Giles 90  
 Corley, Thankful 94  
 Corliss, Deborah 45  
 Corning, Hannah 60  
 Cornwall, Benjamin 36  
 Elizabeth 36  
 Esther 36

135  
 Cornwall, Benjamin 36, 41, 42,  
 61, 76, 89, 101  
 Jacob 36  
 Mrs. Joan 36  
 John 36, 42, 61, 89, 101  
 Joseph 36  
 Martha 36  
 Mary 36, 42, 89  
 Mrs. Mary 36  
 Paul 36  
 Samuel 36  
 Sarah 36  
 Thankful 36  
 Thomas 36  
 William 36  
 Cory, Elizabeth 57  
 Giles 57  
 Cotton, Daniel 62  
 John 120  
 Seaborn 25, 120  
 Cowles, Esther 29  
 Cowper, Alys 111  
 Crampton, Dennis 48, 62, 92  
 Sarah 48, 57  
 Crane, John 39  
 Zebulon 10, 20  
 Cranston, Merissa 122  
 Crocker, William 59  
 Crosby, Anthony 120  
 Crow, Sarah 126  
 Curtis(s), Abigail 39 84  
 Mrs. Agnes 38  
 Benjamin 39  
 David 30, 99  
 Elizabeth 39, 84, 128  
 Mrs. Elizabeth 38  
 Hannah 39, 84  
 Israel 39  
 Jemima 39, 84  
 John 38, 39, 84  
 Joseph 84  
 Josiah 39  
 Mary 39, 84  
 Mrs. Mary 39, 97  
 Nathaniel 39, 84  
 Ralph 40  
 Rebecca 39, 84  
 Samuel 39, 84  
 Sarah 19, 38, 39, 40, 83,  
 84, 96, 97, 102  
 Stephen 40  
 Thomas 38, 39, 40, 83, 84,  
 97, 128  
 Waitstill 40  
 William 38, 82





Cushman, Elsie 34, 35, 103  
 Ichabod 69  
 Martha 69  
 Robert 34, 35  
 Thomas 34, 35  
 Cuthbertson, Cuthbert 105  
 Samuel 105  
 Cutler, Rebecca 47  
 Dall, Martha 28  
 Damerill, Sarah 64, 65  
 Daniels, Joseph 50  
 Davenport, James 122  
 Mary 25  
 Davis, Robert 26, 70  
 Sarah 26  
 Day, Charity 75  
 Ralph 49  
 Roxanna 24, 98  
 Samuel 98  
 Dayton, Elizabeth 42  
 Deane, David 51  
 John 115  
 Joshua 51  
 Margery 115  
 Walter 115  
 William 51, 115  
 Deming, Elizabeth 53  
 Denison, \_\_\_\_\_ 44, 128  
 Daniel 44, 128  
 De Vaux, Multon 4  
 De Vol, David 85  
 Dewey, Thomas 32  
 Dexter, Ann 14  
 Dibble, Thomas 63  
 Dickerson, Mary 18  
 Dickerman, Abraham 40  
 Mrs. Ellen 40  
 Hannah 40, 97  
 Mary 40  
 Thomas 40  
 Dickinson, Esther 114  
 John 53  
 Rebecca 114  
 Dickson, Abigail 41  
 Hannah 41  
 Mrs. Jane 31, 40, 41  
 John 41  
 Lydia 41  
 Mary 30, 31, 40, 41  
 William 31, 40  
 Dolieta, Radulphus de 4  
 Doolittle, \_\_\_\_\_ 4  
 Abigail, 42, 89  
 Abraham 23, 41, 76, 89  
 Mrs. Anna 42  
 Doolittle, Daniel 23, 36, 41, 42, 61, 76, 89, 101  
 Dinah 42  
 Ebenezer 42, 89  
 Elizabeth 22, 23, 36, 41, 42, 61, 76, 78, 87, 89, 101  
 Ezra 42  
 Hannah 42  
 John 41  
 Joseph 42, 89  
 Martha 22  
 Mary 41, 42, 89  
 Mrs. Mary 42  
 Radulphus 41  
 Samuel 42, 89  
 Stephen 42  
 Theophilus 42, 89  
 Dorwin, Ephraim 57  
 Doty, Edward 53  
 Dowd, Cornelius 62  
 Rebecca 48  
 Downing, Abigail 43, 56  
 Emanuel 25, 23, 44, 56, 90  
 George 43  
 Joseph 43  
 Joshua 43  
 Nathaniel 43  
 Susannah 43  
 Drake, Francis 64  
 Drewry (or Drury)  
 Alverson 122  
 Caroline 122  
 Clinton 122  
 Edgar 122  
 Elihu 93, 122  
 Heman 122  
 Janet 122  
 Rachel 50  
 Dudley, \_\_\_\_\_ 24  
 Agnes 33, 118  
 Ann(e) 24, 25, 33, 43 44, 102, 104, 118, 120, 127, 128  
 Constance 33  
 Deborah 44, 120  
 Mrs. Elizabeth 43, 128  
 Francis 33, 118  
 John 33, 118  
 Joseph 44, 128  
 Katherine 33, 118  
 Mary 33, 44  
 Mercy 44, 128  
 Patience 44, 128  
 Paul 44  
 Roger 33, 43, 102, 104, 118  
 Samuel 43, 128



Dudley, Sarah 44, 128  
 Thomas 25, 33, 43,  
 102, 104, 118, 120,  
 127, 128  
 Dutton, Abigail 97  
 Eastman, Abigail 17, 45  
 Benjamin 45  
 Clement 45, 128  
 Ebenezer 17, 45  
 Hannah 17, 27, 37, 44,  
 45, 76  
 John 44  
 Joseph 45  
 Nathaniel 45  
 Nicholas 44  
 Phillip 17, 37, 44,  
 45, 76, 128  
 Roger 44, 76  
 Ruth 45  
 Samuel 45  
 Sarah 45  
 Thomas 45  
 Timothy  
 Easton, Abigail 46, 127  
 Elizabeth 46, 126,  
 127  
 Jemima 66  
 John 46, 126, 127  
 Joseph 46  
 Mary 46, 127  
 Mehitable 46, 127  
 Sarah 46, 127  
 Mrs. Sarah 46  
 Eastwood, John 123  
 Eaton, Benjamin 35  
 Eddy, Samuel 123  
 Edwards, Dorothy 90  
 Esther 72, 116  
 Jonathan 72  
 Lydia 14  
 Phoebe 14  
 Robert 81  
 Eggleston, Mary 48, 57  
 Eliot, John 58  
 Ellis, \_\_\_\_\_ 83  
 Eunice 9  
 Endicott, \_\_\_\_\_ 43  
 Errington, Abraham 47  
 Rebecca 47, 124  
 William 47  
 Evans, Anne 65  
 David 65  
 Edward 65  
 Esther 65  
 Muriel 57  
 William 57  
 Zerviah 65

Evarts, David 48  
 Dorothy 47, 48, 58, 62, 92  
 Elizabeth 48  
 Hannah 48, 58  
 James 47, 48, 57, 92  
 John 47, 48, 57  
 Jonathan 48, 57  
 Joseph 48, 58  
 Judah 48, 57  
 Lydia 48, 57  
 Mary 48, 57, 62, 92  
 Fairbank(s), Mrs. Annie 50  
 Altheda 51  
 Benjamin 38, 50, 87  
 Chloe 51  
 Comfort 50  
 Ebenezer 50, 51  
 Eleizur 50  
 Francis Colwert 52  
 George 49, 50, 51  
 Hannah 51  
 Henry Carleton 52, 123  
 Humpfrey 49  
 Iri 50  
 James Rozell 52, 123  
 Jerome Zenas 52, 123  
 Jonas 17, 22, 27, 30, 37,  
 40, 44, 47, 49, 50, 51,  
 58, 76, 83, 86, 124  
 Jonathan 49, 50, 52  
 John 49, 50  
 Joseph 50  
 Lafayette 51, 123  
 Levi 50  
 Lucy 50  
 Lucy Catherine 5, 9, 10,  
 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 20,  
 22, 24, 26, 27, 28, 31,  
 32, 33, 34, 36, 37, 38,  
 40, 41, 43, 44, 46, 47,  
 49, 52, 53, 54, 56, 57,  
 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 64,  
 67, 71, 73, 74, 75, 76,  
 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 83,  
 84, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90,  
 92, 93, 96, 100, 101,  
 102, 103, 105, 106, 107,  
 108, 110, 111, 112, 113,  
 115, 117, 118, 119, 120  
 123, 124, 126, 127  
 Margaret 50  
 Mrs. Margaret 49  
 Mrs. Martha 50  
 Mary 49, 50, 51  
 Mary Finette 51, 123  
 Mathilda 51  
 Orilla K. 51





- Fairbank(s), Polly Carter 51  
 Mrs. Prudence 50  
 Royal 51  
 Samuel 17, 22, 27, 30, 31, 37, 38, 40, 44, 47, 49, 50, 58, 76, 83, 86, 87, 124  
 Sophia, 51  
 Susan 49  
 Susannah 51  
 Uri 50, 51  
 William Morris 51, 52, 123  
 Zenas 5, 10, 15, 17, 22, 24, 27, 31, 33, 34, 37, 40, 43, 44, 47, 49, 50, 56, 57, 58, 60, 61, 62, 64, 76, 83, 86, 90, 92, 93, 100, 102, 103, 105, 112, 117, 118, 120, 122, 123, 127  
 Fairchild, Daniel 8  
 Harriet 89  
 Mrs. Mary 8  
 Farnham, Calvin 51  
 Farnum, John 12  
 Faunce, Elizabeth 53,  
 John 52, 53, 88  
 Joseph 53  
 Mary 53, 68  
 Mercy 53, 68  
 Patience 52, 53, 68, 88  
 Priscilla 53  
 Sarah 53  
 Thomas 53  
 Faxon, Theodore S. 8  
 Fay, \_\_\_\_\_ 122  
 Fellows, Samuel 17  
 Fenn, Theophilus 42  
 Fenton, Sarah 51  
 Ferris, Jeffrey 77, 111  
 Finch, \_\_\_\_\_ 73  
 Fiske, Sarah 49  
 Fitch, Nancy 78  
 Samuel 58  
 Flanders, Naomi 45  
 Fletcher, Sarah 31  
 Flint, Thomas 57, 90  
 Foote, Andrew Hull 53  
 Daniel 54  
 Elizabeth 18, 19, 53, 54  
 Francis 52  
 Mrs. Joan 53  
 Foote, Mary 53  
 Mrs. Mary 54  
 Nathaniel 19, 53, 54, 114  
 Rebecca 54, 114  
 Robert 53  
 Samuel 54  
 Samuel Augustus 53  
 Sarah 49, 50, 54  
 Mrs. Sarah 54  
 Ford, Abigail 115  
 Mary 23  
 Mrs. Mathilda Potter 8  
 Stephen 8  
 Thomas 115  
 Forman, Samuel 73  
 Franceys, Jane 104  
 Francis, Stephen 41  
 Fredericks, Elizabeth 39, 84  
 French, Joseph 45  
 Mary 48  
 Frost, Mary 23  
 Fuller, \_\_\_\_\_ 72  
 Agnes 111, 128  
 Eunice 94  
 Galt, Deborah 60  
 Gamblin, Robert 83  
 Gardner, \_\_\_\_\_ 25, 44  
 Daniel Denison 51  
 Elizabeth 94  
 Gardiner, George 15, 65  
 Lydia Ballou 64, 65  
 Gargrave, \_\_\_\_\_ 18  
 Thomas 18  
 Garnefold, Jane 95  
 William 95  
 Garnzey, Jerusha 5  
 Garter, Bernard 33, 118  
 Gates, \_\_\_\_\_ 99  
 Gay, Lydia 50  
 Gibson, John 47  
 Gilbard, L. 4  
 Gilbert, Allyn 55  
 Amey 55, 79  
 Dorothy 55, 79  
 Elias 55, 56  
 Elizabeth 54, 55, 79  
 Mrs. Elizabeth 55  
 Fanny 55  
 Hannah 55  
 Isaiah 55  
 James 55, 79  
 John 54, 55, 79  
 Jonathan 54, 126  
 Joseph 54, 55, 72, 74, 79, 113, 114  
 Josiah 54  
 L. 4



- Gilman, \_\_\_\_\_ 4, 26, 32,  
 54, 55, 58, 67, 71,  
 72, 74, 79, 113, 115,  
 119  
 Mrs. Lydia 54, 79  
 Mathew 97  
 Mollie 55  
 Obadiah 54  
 Sarah 54  
 Theodore 55, 128  
 Thomas 54, 55, 79  
 Titus 55  
 Giles, Abigail C. 122  
 Lucy P. 122  
 Gillett, Joseph 63  
 Gold, Mary 77  
 Goldham, Henry 92  
 de Golyer, \_\_\_\_\_ 122  
 Goode, Abigail 43, 56,  
 90  
 John 43, 56  
 Goodrich, Bartholomew 57  
 Mrs. Dinah 57  
 Elizabeth 57  
 John 53, 57  
 Lydia 47, 48, 57, 92  
 Margaret 18  
 Mary 57  
 Rachel 57  
 Richard 18, 48, 57  
 Goodsell, Sarah 97  
 Thomas 97  
 Goodspeed, Isabell 103  
 Goodwin, \_\_\_\_\_ 46  
 Ebenezer 72  
 William 126  
 Gore, Susan 81  
 Granger, Annie 30, 99  
 Graves, George 119  
 Hannah 58, 83  
 John 27, 58  
 Jonathan 58  
 Mary 53  
 Mrs. Mary 58  
 Samuel 58  
 Sarah 58  
 Grayham, Elizabeth Blan-  
 chard 32, 71, 72, 116  
 George 72  
 Greene, \_\_\_\_\_ 128  
 Peter 122  
 Sarah 91  
 Susannah 122  
 Thomas 91  
 Greenlaw, Lucy Hall 111  
 Greenman, Thankful 77, 125  
 Gregory, Adam 60  
 Anne 59  
 Charles 60  
 Elizabeth 59, 78  
 Grant 59, 60  
 Mrs. Hannah 59  
 Henry 21, 58, 59, 60  
 Hugo 60  
 Jachim 58, 59  
 John 20, 58, 59, 60  
 Joseph 59  
 Judah 59  
 Mrs. Maria 60  
 Mary 59  
 Mrs. Mary 58, 59  
 Mathew 21, 59  
 Phoebe 20, 26, 59, 75  
 Samuel 59  
 Sarah 20, 58, 59, 81, 82,  
 106, 108, 109  
 Thomas 59, 60  
 William 60  
 de Grey, Jane 104  
 Maud 104  
 Gridley, Thomas 108  
 Griswold, Hannah 27  
 Mary 55  
 Groves, Freeborn 60  
 Hannah 33, 56, 60, 90, 91  
 John 60  
 Nicholas 60, 91  
 Peter 60  
 Robert 60  
 Gull, William 54  
 Gulley, Alyce 10, 14  
 Hackburn, Catherine Deighton  
 43, 128  
 Hackett, William 17  
 Haden, Mary 48  
 Hadley, Aaron 54  
 Haines, Anne 66  
 Edward 66  
 John 66  
 Mary 66  
 Haite, Mary 20, 21  
 Hakluyt, \_\_\_\_\_ 64  
 Haldenby, \_\_\_\_\_ 18  
 John 18  
 Hale, Martha 61, 101  
 Samuel 61  
 Thomas 61  
 Hall, \_\_\_\_\_ 78  
 Daniel 97  
 Mrs. Esther 62, 92  
 Francis 62  
 John 34, 36, 96





Hall, ~~Martha~~ 34, 97  
 Nathaniel 59, 84  
 Sarah 59, 42, 62, 84,  
 92  
 William 62, 92

Hand, Anne 62  
 Benjamin 61  
 Jane 62  
 John 61  
 Joseph 61, 62, 92  
 Sarah 61, 62, 92  
 Shamgar 61  
 Stephen 62

Harcourt, Alice 104  
 John 104  
 Thomas 104  
 William 104

Harlow, William 53

Harriman, Karl 122

Harris, Abigail 72  
 Charles 71, 113  
 Jabez 14  
 Lydia 6  
 Nicholas 113  
 Thomas 6

Hart, Ruth 97  
 Sarah 23, 42

Harwood, Margaret 64, 65

Hastings, Thomas 63

Hawes, Experience 35

Hawkes, Adam 63  
 Ann 63  
 Eleizer 63  
 Elizabeth 63  
 Mrs. Elizabeth 63  
 Gershom 63  
 Isaac 63  
 Joanna 9, 10, 63  
 John 10, 63  
 Mary 63  
 Nathaniel 63  
 Sarah 19, 63

Hawkins, \_\_\_\_\_ 12  
 Abigail 6, 64, 66  
 Mrs. Anne 64  
 Benjamin 66  
 Deborah 13, 66, 67,  
 121  
 Edward 64  
 Elijah 66  
 Elizabeth 13, 66, 113  
 Elizabeth Arnold 13,  
 66  
 Esther 65  
 Isaiah 64  
 Jeremiah 64

Hawkins, John 15, 64, 65  
 Joseph 13, 66, 70  
 Lydia 64  
 Madaline 64, 65  
 Martha 64  
 Mary 64, 65, 66, 128  
 Ruth 10, 13, 14, 15, 24,  
 31, 32, 43, 66, 67, 70,  
 100, 102, 105, 112, 118,  
 120, 121, 127  
 Sarah 13, 15, 64, 65, 66,  
 67, 70, 112  
 Mrs. Sarah 70  
 Stephen 15, 64, 65  
 Uriah 13, 66, 67  
 William 10, 13, 14, 15,  
 31, 64, 65, 66, 100,  
 112, 121  
 Zephaniah 64  
 Hawlett, Hannah 21  
 Thomas 21  
 Hawley Elizabeth 39  
 Hannah 78  
 Hayes, \_\_\_\_\_ 86  
 John 81  
 Haynes, Thomas 17  
 William 82  
 Hayward, George 58  
 James 58  
 John 58  
 Judith 58  
 Healey, Hannah 44  
 Heard, Benjamin 45  
 Hepburn, Alvina 123  
 Hewsome, Gussie 86  
 Hickox, Samuel 72, 116  
 Higginbotham, Rebecca 125  
 Higgins, Samuel 10, 19  
 Hildreth, Daniel 51  
 Hill, \_\_\_\_\_ 98  
 Hilliard, 101  
 Hills, Abigail 68  
 Deborah 68  
 Elizabeth 24, 67, 68, 71  
 Gershom 68  
 Hannah 68  
 James 68  
 John 68  
 Joseph 24, 67, 68, 128  
 Mary 68  
 Mehitable 68  
 Nathaniel 68  
 Rebecca 68  
 Rosanna 13  
 Rose Clark 67  
 Samuel 68



Hills, \_\_\_\_\_ 68  
     Stephen 68  
 Hines, Laurie 123  
 Hinman, \_\_\_\_\_ 98  
 Hinsdale, Robert 63  
 Hinsdall, Experience 63  
 Hitchcock, Nathaniel 89  
 Hocker, Robert 10  
 Holbrooke, Lydia 50  
     William 50  
 Holland, Christian 37  
 Holly, Bethia 125  
 Holmes, Benjamin 69  
     Cornelius 69  
     Deborah 69  
     Desire 69  
     Ebenezer 69  
     Mrs. Experience 52,  
         68, 69, 85, 88  
     George 69  
     John 52, 68, 69, 85,  
         88  
     Joseph 69  
     Josiah 68  
     Mehetabel 69  
     Nathaniel 53, 68, 69  
     Patience 69  
     Priscilla 69  
     Richard 69  
     Samuel 69  
     Sarah 68, 69, 85  
     Mrs. Sarah 68  
     Simon 85  
     Susannah 15, 16, 34,  
         35, 52, 68, 69,  
         84, 85, 88, 105  
     Thomas 69  
 Holt, Joseph 39, 84  
     Justus 23, 42  
     Mercy 41  
 Honeyman, Martha 101  
 Hooker, \_\_\_\_\_ 79  
     Noadiah 72  
     Thomas 26, 28, 101,  
         108  
 Hopkins, \_\_\_\_\_ 126  
     Amos 70  
     Ann(e) 11, 70, 71,  
         113  
     Asia 72  
     Bethia 70, 71, 113  
     Consider 24, 26, 30,  
         32, 46, 54, 56,  
         67, 71, 72, 74,  
         79, 113, 115, 116,  
         119  
     Dorcas 27, 71, 116

Hopkins, Ebenezer 27, 71  
     Elias 72  
     Elijah 56  
     Elisha 70, 121  
     Elizabeth 66, 70, 71, 72,  
         113  
     Mrs. Elizabeth 11, 70  
     Erastus 99  
     Ezekiel 70  
     Frances 11, 70  
     Frederick 99  
     George 56, 72  
     Hanna(h) 24, 26, 28, 30,  
         32, 46, 54, 56, 67, 71,  
         72, 73, 74, 79, 80, 99,  
         113, 115, 116, 119, 126  
     Mrs. Hannah 27, 71  
     Ichabod 11  
     Jeremiah 70  
     Joanna Arnold 11  
     John 26, 27, 32, 56, 71,  
         72, 73, 115, 116  
     Jonathan 71, 113  
     Joseph 11, 27, 70, 71  
     Mark 56, 72  
     Mrs. Martha 70  
     Mary 27, 70, 71, 72, 113,  
         116  
     Mercy 71, 113  
     Mrs. Penelope 71  
     Rachel 70  
     Reuben 70, 113  
     Richard 50  
     Roderick 56, 72  
     Ruth Wade 66  
     Samuel 12, 72, 116  
     Sarah 70, 113,  
     Stephen 26, 27, 66, 71,  
         116, 119  
     Susannah 70, 113  
     Thomas 10, 11, 70, 112, 113  
     Timothy 27, 71, 73, 113, 116  
     William 10, 12, 70  
     Zedee 66, 67, 70, 121  
 Hotchkiss, Josiah 97  
     Rebecca 97  
 Hotten, \_\_\_\_\_ 53  
 Hoven, Elizabeth 114  
 How, Joshua 23, 42  
     Sarah 39, 84  
 Howe, \_\_\_\_\_ 101  
 Hoyt, Mrs. Abigail 73  
     Benjamin 73, 125  
     Caleb 74  
     David 77, 125  
     Deborah 73, 74  
     Ebenezer 74





Hoyt, Mrs. Eleanor 73  
     Elizabeth 74, 107  
 Mrs. Elizabeth 74  
 Mrs. Experience 74  
 Ezra 21, 109  
 Hannah 21, 59  
 John 17, 73, 74  
 Joshua 73  
 Mary 20, 21, 73, 74,  
     109, 124, 125  
 Millicent 74  
 Miriam 73  
 Moses 73  
 Nathan 21, 78  
 Nicholas 73  
 Rebecca 74  
 Ruth 73, 74  
 Mrs. Ruth 73  
 Sarah 21, 73, 74  
 Samuel 73  
 Simon 73  
 Thomas 21, 73, 107,  
     74  
 Walter 73, 107, 125  
 Hubbard, Abiah 39  
     Daniel 36  
     Richard 25, 36  
 Hudson, Elizabeth 45  
 Huitt, Ephraim 32, 74,  
     114  
     Mrs. Elizabeth 74  
     John 32, 74  
     Lydia 74, 113, 114  
     Mary 74  
     Mercy 74  
     Nathaniel 74  
     Sarah 74  
     Susannah 74  
 Hull, Mrs. Agnes 75  
     Elizabeth 26, 75  
     Joanna 75  
     Joseph 75  
     Josias 75  
     Naomi 75  
     Reuben 75  
     Ruth 75  
     Tristram 75  
 Humberson, Eber 23  
 Humphrey, Hannah 29  
     Lucin(i)a 56, 72, 73  
     Michael 29  
 Hunt, Almeda 51, 123  
     Elizabeth 54  
     William 26  
 Huntington, David 104  
     Isabel 104  
 Hurd, Esther 75

Hurd, Jacob 75  
     John 26, 75  
     Mercy 26, 75  
 Hureburt, Daniel 10, 20  
 Hutchins, Elizabeth 38  
 Hyatt, Millicent 21  
     Thomas 107  
 Ives, Amasa 99  
     Hannah Dickerman 18, 40,  
     97  
     Hannah Dickerson 18  
     Lois 23, 42  
     Nathaniel 23, 42  
     Stephen 23, 24, 42, 98  
     Thomas 97  
     William 18  
 Jackson, Emeline 8  
 Jacobus, \_\_\_\_\_ 63, 89, 102,  
     103  
 Jarvis, \_\_\_\_\_ 109  
 Jencks, Susannah 70  
 Jenkins, Joel 54  
 Jervis, \_\_\_\_\_ 59  
 Jewett, \_\_\_\_\_ 85  
 Jobson, John 76  
 Johnson, Elizabeth 33  
     John 86  
     Lambert 39, 84  
     Nathaniel 86  
 Jones, Phoebe 5  
 Joy, Anna 45  
 Judd, Mary 71, 116  
     Sarah 27, 71  
 Judson, Esther 39  
     Jeremiah 54  
 Jupe, \_\_\_\_\_ 76  
     Anthony 76  
     Benjamin 76  
     Mary 76, 89  
 Keayne, Grace 76  
     Robert 76  
 Keeler, Rebecca 20, 109  
 Keene, Elizabeth 76  
     John 76  
     Josiah 44, 76  
     Martha 76  
     Mrs. Martha 76  
     Sarah 44, 76  
 Kellogg, Abigail 56, 72  
     Sarah 56, 72  
 Kempton, Manassah 69  
 Kibbe(y), Israel 94  
     Mary 97  
 Kilbourne, John 27  
 Kimberly, Hannah 39  
 King, Hannah 6, 7  
 Kirbie(y), \_\_\_\_\_ 43



- Kirbie(y), John 43  
     Richard 11  
 Kirkener, Susannah 80  
 Knapp, Timothy 82, 108  
 La Fayette, \_\_\_\_\_ 27  
 Lamb, Oliver Perry 51  
     Perry 123  
 Latham, Catherine 7  
 Lathrop, John 41  
     Joseph 41  
     Ruth 41  
 Lawrence, John 28  
 Lee, Joseph Jewell 51  
 Leverette, Mary 44  
 Levitt, Mary 126  
 Lewis, Benjamin 39  
 Liddall, Ann 47  
 Dindsley, Sarah 8  
 Lines, Ralph 40  
 Lipscomb, \_\_\_\_\_ 105  
 Little, Abigail 76  
     George 17  
     Thomas 76  
 Lockwood, Abigail 77  
     Daniel 77, 125  
     Deborah 77  
     Edmond 111  
     Eliphete 77  
     Elizabeth 125  
     Ephraim 77, 106,  
         107, 111, 125  
     Gershom 77  
     Isaac 77, 125  
     James 77  
     John 77  
     Jonathan 77  
     Joseph 21, 77, 106,  
         107, 111, 124, 125,  
     Mary 20, 21, 73, 77, 7  
         78, 106, 107, 111,  
         124, 125  
     Robert 77, 111, 128  
     Ruth 77, 125  
     Sarah 77, 125  
 Loker, Bridget 26  
 Loomis, Joseph 126  
 Lord, Amey 54, 55, 79  
     Anne 79  
     Dorothy 79  
     Mrs. Joan 79  
     John 79  
     Richard 53, 79  
     Robert 79  
     Thomas 55, 58, 79  
     William 57, 79, 90  
 Lothrop, Martha 89  
 Louck, Susan 81  
 Lunt, Ann 68  
 Lupton, Christopher 78  
     Hannah 22, 23, 78, 87, 88,  
         103  
     Joseph 78  
     Thomas 78, 87, 88  
 Lyon, Clarissa 122  
 Mann, \_\_\_\_\_ 13, 66  
     Mrs. Elizabeth 66  
     William 11  
 Manning, Abigail 80  
     Hannah 80  
     John 80  
     Mary 80  
     Rockwell 81  
     Rudoph 80  
     Samuel 80  
     Sarah 28, 29, 80, 81  
     Timothy 80  
     William 29, 80  
 Manton, Catherine 7  
     Daniel 7  
     Edward 7  
     Mrs. Patience 7  
 Manwaring, \_\_\_\_\_ 56, 116  
 Marcy, Moses 87  
 Markham, Ann 20  
     Lydia 45  
 Marks, James 23, 42  
 Marsh, Zachariah 91  
 Marshall, James W. 100  
     James Widgerly 111  
     Lydia 120  
 Martin, Levi 67  
 Marvin, Abigail 82  
     Mrs. Alice 82  
     Edward 81  
     Elizabeth 82  
     Mrs. Christian 81  
     Mrs. Elizabeth 81, 82  
     Hannah 81, 82, 106, 108  
     Mrs. Johan(na) 81  
     John 81, 82  
     Margaret 81  
     Mrs. Margaret 81  
     Mary 20, 81, 82  
     Mrs. Mary 82  
     Mathew 81, 82  
     Mercy 82  
     Rachel 82  
     Reinold 81, 82  
     Richard 81  
     Robert 81  
     Samuel 82  
     Rebecca 82





Marvin, Sarah 82  
     Thomas 81  
 Mathews, Thomas 97  
 Mattoon, Phillip 19, 63  
 Mason, John 101  
 Mayo, Hannah 83, 86  
     John 58, 83, 87  
     Joseph 83  
     Mehitabel 22, 58, 83, 87  
     Mrs. Mehitabel 83  
     Thomas 83  
 McDoual, Alan 104  
     Helen 104  
 McDowell, Addison 123  
     Mary 123  
 McIntire, Thomas 90  
 Meade, Hannah 108  
 Meed, \_\_\_\_\_ 72  
 Mehling, Mary Bryant 9  
 Merrick, Mary 54  
 Merrill, \_\_\_\_\_ 46, 127  
     Lydia 56  
     Nehemiah 72  
 Merriman, Mary 38, 39, 83, 84, 128  
     Abigail 84  
     Caleb 84  
     Elizabeth 84  
     George 83  
     Gregory 83  
     Hannah 84  
     Jerusha 97  
     John 84  
     Mrs. Joan 83  
     Mrs. Mary 84  
     Nathaniel 39, 83, 84  
     Samuel 84  
     Thomas 83  
     William 97  
 Merwin, Abigail 107  
     Miles 107  
 Messenger, Mary 20  
     Nehemiah 72  
 Metcalf, Michael 49  
 Miller, David 15, 16, 24, 34, 35, 52, 68, 69, 84, 85, 88, 98, 105  
     Elias 35, 85  
     Elizabeth 16, 85  
     Experience 85  
     Francis 35, 69, 85  
     John 15, 16, 34, 35, 69, 84, 85, 105  
     Lydia 69, 85  
     Mary 16, 85

144  
 Miller, Rachel 9, 15, 16, 18, 20, 22, 26, 34, 52, 53, 58, 63, 68, 69, 73, 75, 77, 81, 84, 85, 88, 105, 106, 107, 108, 110, 111, 124  
     Rhoda 69, 85  
     Samuel 69, 85  
     Thomas 69, 85  
 Minthorn(e), Hannah 54, 55, 72, 74, 113, 114  
     William 55  
 Mitchell, \_\_\_\_\_ 31  
     Jonathan 124  
 Montjoy, \_\_\_\_\_ 4  
 Morris, Abigail 87  
     Benjamin 87  
     Dorothy 87  
     Ebenezer 86  
     Edward 22, 86, 87  
     Eleazer 88  
     Elizabeth 86, 88  
     Mrs. Elizabeth 87, 88  
     Ephriam 88  
     Grace 86  
     Mrs. Grace 87  
     Hannah 17, 22, 27, 37, 38, 44, 58, 76, 78, 86, 87, 88  
     Isaac 83, 86  
     John 88  
     Joseph 88  
     Margaret 86  
     Martha 87  
     Mehitable 87  
     Prudence 87  
     Rebecca 87  
     Samuel 22, 38, 58, 83, 86, 87  
     Thomas 86, 87, 88  
 Morse, Anthony 17, 45  
     John 17, 45  
     Lillian 100, 111  
     Mary Barnard 17, 37, 44, 45, 76, 128  
 Mortaigne, Robert de 4  
 Morton, \_\_\_\_\_ 4  
     Deborah 35, 106  
     Ephraim 88  
     George 32, 53, 88  
     Joanna 69  
     John 88  
     Nathaniel 88  
     Patience 52, 53, 88  
 Mosse, Abigail 41, 76, 89  
     Elizabeth 89  
     Ephraim 89



Moore, Joseph 88

Isaac 88

John 76, 89

Joseph 89

Mary 89

Mercy 89

Samuel

Motan, Maude 60

Robert 60

Mould, Hugh 127

Martha Coit 127

Mary 127

Susannah 127

Moulton, \_\_\_\_\_ 4

Abigail 56, 61, 90,  
91

Mrs. Deborah 90

Dorothy 90

Ebenezer 61, 91, 93

Freeborn 61, 91

Hannah 37, 60, 90,  
91

John 57, 61, 90, 91

Joseph 57, 61, 90,  
91

Lois 61, 91

Lydia 61, 91

Martha 91

Mary 33, 43, 56, 57,  
60, 90, 91, 93,  
94, 103, 117

Mehitable 61, 91

Miriam 57, 90

Robert 33, 34, 43 56,  
60, 90, 91

Samuel 57, 51 90, 91

Susannah 61, 91

Thomas 90

Munger, \_\_\_\_\_ 4

Anne 62, 92

Asa 93, 95

Deliverance 62, 92

Dorothy 92

Elijah 93, 95

Elnathan 92

James 62

Jane 62, 92

J.B. 93

Jemima 93, 95

John 62, 92

Joseph 33, 47, 56,  
57, 60, 61, 62,  
90, 91, 92, 93,  
94, 95, 103, 117

Naomi 5, 10, 14, 15,  
24, 31, 33, 43,  
47, 51, 56, 57,

145

Munger, Naomi (cont'd) 60, 61,  
62, 64, 90, 92, 93, 95,  
100, 102, 103, 105, 112,  
117, 118, 120, 122, 127,  
128

Nathan 93, 95

Nathaniel 62, 92

Nicholas 62, 92

Rebecca 92, 94

Reuben 93, 95

Perle(y) 93, 95

Samuel 47, 48, 57, 61, 62,  
63, 92

Sarah 62, 92

Munson Jemima 97

Joseph 97

William 39, 84

Murrough, Richard 62

Mygatt, John 27

Mary 29, 46, 80

Nash, John 23

Needham, Abigail 91, 94, 104

Abner 91, 94

Anna(h) 94, 95, 104

Anthony 33, 43, 56, 60, 90,  
91, 93, 94, 95, 103, 104,  
117, 118

Daniel 91, 94

David 95

Desire 94

Dorothy 94, 104

Mrs. Dorothy 94

Elizabeth 94, 104

Eunice 95

George 94, 104

Hannah 91, 94

Humphrey 94

Isaac 94, 104

Jasper 91, 94

Jeremiah 91, 94

Joseph 94

Mary 91, 94, 95, 104

Naomi 33, 43, 47, 56, 57,  
60, 61, 62, 90, 91, 92,  
93, 94, 95, 103, 117

Nehemiah 91, 94

Phoebe 94

Provided 94, 104

Rachel 94, 104

Rebecca 94, 104

Ruth 91, 94

Samuel 95

Sarah 94

Thomas 94, 104

Nelson, Jane 53

Newell, Phillip 87

Newhall, Lydia 25





Neyle, John 100  
 Nichols, \_\_\_\_\_ 102  
     Ann Pell 104  
     John 111  
 Norman, Richard 77, 111  
     Susannah 77, 111  
 Norris, Mary 105  
 Olmstead, Elizabeth Burr  
     54, 55  
     Eunice 121  
     John 20, 82  
 Ormeston, Adal 60  
     Adam 60  
 Ormsby, Mrs. Rachel 9  
 Osborn, Anna 88  
     Jeremiah 88  
     Mrs. Mary 88  
 Pacy, Thomas 44, 128  
 Page, George 122  
     James 122  
     William 93, 122  
 Palmer, Moses 55, 79  
     Phoebe 39, 84  
 Parker, Aaron 42,  
     Abiah 97  
     Abigail 97, 98  
     Adam 95  
     Ambrose 98  
     Andrew 18, 22, 23,  
         36, 38, 39, 40, 41,  
         42, 61, 76, 78, 85,  
         87, 89, 96, 97, 98,  
         101, 102  
     Asher Bull 30, 99  
     Betsy 98  
     Caroline Ursula 9,  
         15, 16, 18, 20, 22,  
         24, 26, 28, 30, 32,  
         34, 36, 38, 40, 41  
         46, 52, 53, 54, 59,  
         61, 63, 67, 68, 71,  
         73, 74, 75, 76, 77,  
         78, 79, 80, 81, 84,  
         87, 88, 89, 96, 99,  
         101, 102, 105, 106,  
         107, 108, 110, 111,  
         113, 115, 119, 124,  
         126  
     Comfort 23, 98  
     David 9, 98  
     Didemus 98  
     Ebenezer 39, 97  
     Edward 34, 95, 96,  
         97, 102, 103  
     Eliphalet 97  
     Elizabeth 97  
     Enos 89

146  
 Parker, Ezra 18, 22, 36, 38,  
     40, 41, 61, 76, 78, 87,  
     89, 96, 98, 99, 101, 102  
     Gamaliel 23, 42  
     Grace 98  
     Hannah 39, 97  
     Hannah Hopkins 30, 99  
     Hippocrates 98  
     Ira 98  
     Hope 34, 96  
     Hopil 96  
     Jason 98  
     Joel 98  
     John 18, 40, 95, 96, 97,  
         102  
     Joseph 18, 38, 39, 40, 83,  
         84, 96, 97, 102  
     Liva Juliette 30, 99  
     Lora Fidelia 30, 99  
     Lucy 24, 98  
     Lydia 96  
     Lydia Ann 30, 99  
     Mary 96  
     Mary Emily 30, 99  
     Oliver 98  
     Patience 98  
     Peter 95  
     Rachel 97, 98  
     Ralph 97  
     Ralzemon 30, 99  
     Samuel 97, 98  
     Sarah 97  
     Sophia 30, 99  
     Susannah 98  
     Sybil 98  
     Thomas 95, 97  
     waitstill 97  
     William Morse 18, 22, 24,  
         26, 28, 30, 32, 36, 38,  
         40, 41, 46, 54, 61, 67,  
         71, 73, 74, 76, 78, 79,  
         80, 87, 89, 96, 98, 99,  
         113, 115, 119, 126  
     William Ray 99  
     William Perry 30  
     Zerviah(zurviah) 15, 16,  
         34, 52, 68, 69, 84, 85,  
         88, 98, 105  
 Parkhurst, Abigail 101  
     Deborah 101  
     Elizabeth 101  
     George 12, 100, 101  
     John 100, 101  
     Joseph 101  
     Mary 101  
     Phoebe 10, 12, 100, 101  
     Mrs. Phoebe 100



- Paddock, Samuel 101  
 Mrs. Lane 100  
 Parmelee, Elizabeth Bradley 47  
 Lucy 39, 37  
 Parre, Dorothy 60  
 Parsons, Jerusha 20, 109  
 Joseph 115  
 Partridge, William 114  
 Payne, Elizabeth 6  
 Peake, Christian 10, 11, 14, 32  
 Thomas 11  
 William 120  
 Peasley, Joseph 17  
 Sarah 17  
 Peck, \_\_\_\_\_ 96  
 Ann 101  
 Elizabeth 101  
 Mrs. Elizabeth 101  
 Hannah 27, 71, 101  
 John 89, 101  
 Joseph 102  
 Martha 36, 61, 101  
 Mary 41  
 Paul 36, 61, 101  
 Robert 101  
 Ruth 102  
 Sarah 101  
 Susannah 71  
 William 101  
 Pell, Ann 102, 104  
 John 102  
 Richard 102  
 Thomas 102  
 William 102  
 Pepper, Alice 32  
 Elizabeth Johnson 32  
 Robert 32  
 Perkins, \_\_\_\_\_ 51  
 Perley, \_\_\_\_\_ 34  
 Perrine, Samuel 87  
 Perry, Elizabeth 18, 22, 24, 36, 38, 40, 41, 61, 76, 78, 83, 87, 89, 96, 98, 101, 102  
 John 91  
 Pettibone, \_\_\_\_\_ 72  
 Pettipiece, Ann 102, 104, 105  
 Richard 104  
 Bettit, John 108  
 Phippen, Mrs. Mary 50  
 Pickard, Julia 53  
 Pickett, John 107  
 Rebecca 107  
 Pickett, Thomas 82, 108  
 Place, \_\_\_\_\_ 122  
 Platt, Epenatus 82  
 Hannah 82  
 John 77, 82  
 Joseph 82  
 Pomeroy, \_\_\_\_\_ 93  
 Pope, \_\_\_\_\_ 45, 78  
 Porter, Daniel 116  
 Dyzory 108  
 Elisha 122  
 James 116  
 John 126  
 Susan 20  
 Potter, \_\_\_\_\_ 96  
 Ann 93, 103, 104  
 Deborah 67  
 Elizabeth Wood 96, 102, 103  
 Mrs. Frances 103  
 Hannah 22, 103  
 Mrs. Hannah 102, 103  
 Humphrey 103, 104  
 John 22, 96, 102, 103  
 Mathilda 22  
 Samuel 103  
 Sarah 53  
 Stephen 8  
 Thomas 103, 104  
 William 58, 103  
 Powell, Liberty 8  
 Power, Nicholas 13  
 Pratt, Joel 30  
 John 16  
 Mary Barker 34, 35, 85, 105, 106  
 Phineas 105  
 Prescott, Lydia 49  
 Priest, Legory 34, 105  
 Mary 105  
 Sarah 34, 105  
 Purefoy, Edward 102, 104, 105  
 Mary 102, 104, 118, 119  
 Richard 102, 104  
 Pyne, Edward 26  
 de Quincy, Elena 104  
 Robert 104  
 Raine Benjamin 44, 128  
 Ravens, John 14  
 Susannah 83  
 Raymond, Anna(h) 21, 78  
 Deliverance 78  
 Jane 78  
 Lucy 123  
 Reynolds, James 5  
 Jonathan 82, 108  
 Rice, Edward 26  
 Richardson, Elizabeth 56, 72





- Richardson, Thomas 97  
 Ring, Mary 83  
 Risque, Alex 10, 20  
 Rhines, Ruth 50  
 Rhodes, Jeremiah 64, 65  
     John 65  
     Malachi 13  
     Rebecca 13  
     Zachery 11, 13, 64, 65  
 Rochambeau, \_\_\_\_\_ 27  
 Rockwell, John 10, 19, 125  
 Rogers, Henry C. 56  
     Rebecca 77, 125  
     Samuel 120  
 Rolfe, John 44  
 Hood, Mary 27  
 Root, Mary 27  
 Rose, Robert 86, 103  
 Royce, Josiah 97  
 Rundell, Rhoda 93, 122  
 Rusco, John 106  
     Katherine 106  
     Mrs. Mary 106, 108  
     Mercy 106, 108  
     Roger 106, 108  
     Mrs. Sarah 108  
 Russell, Annah 103  
     Rachel 56, 73  
     William 103  
 St. Clair, Edith 104  
 St. John, Anna 26, 75  
     Ebenezer 107  
     Elizabeth 73, 106  
     Mrs. Elizabeth 106, 107  
     Henry 106  
     James 107  
     Lydia 109  
     Mark 107  
     Mary 21, 73, 74, 77, 107  
     Matthias 73, 74, 77, 106, 107  
     Mercy 106, 107, 111  
     Oliver 106, 107  
     Samuel 107  
     Sarah 53, 59  
     William 4  
 St. Maur, \_\_\_\_\_ 4  
 Sallows, Hannah 60  
     Robert 60  
 Saltonstall, Richard 49  
 Sauter, William F. 110  
 Savage, \_\_\_\_\_ 56, 111, 124  
     Elizabeth 127  
 Sayles, Amey 6  
     Jonathan 6  
 Sayles, Mercy 6, 7,  
     Richard 6,  
     Stuckley 6  
 Scott, Samuel 51  
 Scrieven, Elizabeth 45  
 Schr(e)ib(n)er, Enoch 21, 78  
 Scofield, Cuthbert 107  
     Daniel 107, 125  
     Mary 73, 108, 124, 125  
     John 108  
     Joseph 108  
     Richard 108  
     Sarah 108  
     Mrs. Sarah 107  
 Scranton, Hannah 48  
 Sedgwick, Robert 27  
     Samuel 27, 120  
     William 27  
 Sellick, \_\_\_\_\_ 59, 78, 109  
 Severance, Mary 31, 124  
 Seymour, \_\_\_\_\_ 4  
     Abigail 59, 82, 108, 109  
     Almey 22, 109  
     Anna 22, 109  
     Arthur Henry 52, 100, 111  
     Caroline Hill 100, 110  
     Cynthia 86, 110  
     David 20, 109  
     David Miller 9, 15, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24, 26, 28, 30, 32, 38, 40, 41, 46, 52, 53, 54, 59, 61, 63, 68, 71, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 83, 84, 86, 87, 88, 89, 99, 101, 102, 105, 106, 107, 108, 110, 111, 113, 115, 119, 124, 126  
     Elexis 86, 110  
     Elizabeth 82, 108  
     Elizabeth Caroline 5, 9, 10, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 20, 22, 24, 26, 28, 31, 32, 33, 34, 36, 37, 38, 40, 41, 43, 44, 46, 47, 49, 52, 53, 54, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 67, 68, 71, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 83, 84, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 92, 93, 96, 100, 101, 102, 103, 105, 106, 107, 108, 110, 111, 112, 113, 115, 117, 118, 119, 120, 124, 126, 127  
     Florence Mollie Allis 52, 100, 110



Seymour,  
Hannah 82, 105

Henry Parker 5, 9, 10,  
14, 15, 16, 17, 18,  
20, 22, 24, 26, 27,  
28, 31, 32, 33, 34,  
36, 37, 38, 40, 41,  
43, 44, 46, 47, 49,  
52, 53, 54, 56, 57,  
58, 59, 60, 61, 62,  
63, 64, 71, 73, 74,  
75, 76, 77, 78, 79,  
80, 81, 83, 84, 86,  
87, 88, 89, 90, 92,  
93, 96, 100, 101,  
102, 103, 105, 106,  
107, 108, 110, 111,  
112, 113, 115, 117,  
118, 119, 120, 123,  
124, 126, 127

Ira 20, 109

James 20, 109

John 9, 10, 15, 16,  
18, 19, 20, 22, 26,  
34, 52, 53, 58, 59,  
63, 68, 69, 70, 75,  
77, 81, 82, 84, 85,  
86, 105, 106, 107,  
108, 109, 110, 124

Jonathan 20, 109

Katherine Estell 59, 111

Levi 22, 109

Lucy Catherine 68

Martha 20, 59, 109

Mathew 82, 108

Mary 56, 59, 72, 82,  
86, 108, 109, 110

Mercy 82, 108

Nathaniel 22, 109

Orilla 86, 110, 128

Polly 86, 110

Rebecca 82, 108, 109

Richard 106, 108

Robert 108

Sarah 20, 59, 8., 108,  
109

Seth 9, 18, 20, 21,  
22, 26, 53, 58, 63,  
73, 76, 77, 78, 81,  
85, 106, 107, 108,  
109, 111, 124,

Silence 86, 110

Thomas 81, 82, 106,  
108

Uriah 56, 72

William 20, 109

Zachariah 108

Sharp, Martha 28

Shaw, Joshua

Shellock, Rebecca 5

Sheppard, \_\_\_\_\_ 62

Aaron 121

Deborah 49, 127

John 101

Solomon 45

Sherman, \_\_\_\_\_ 31, 86, 99

Agnes 33

Mrs. Agnes 111

Edmund 33

John 111, 128

Margery 111, 128

Thomas 33, 111

Simonds, George 120

William 120

Simson, Susannah 100

Slausson, John 20

Slosson, Nathaniel 19

Smith, Abigail 6

Abram 66

Benjamin 12, 112, 114, 115

Christopher 49, 114

Deborah 113

Edward 114

Eleanor 10, 12, 14, 31, 66,  
74, 79, 113, 114

Eleazer 112

Elizabeth 13, 53, 54, 55,  
66, 74, 79, 113, 114

Ephraim 114, 115

Esther 10, 19

George 55

Grace 49

Hannah 68

Israel 13, 66

John 11, 12, 14, 31, 32,  
70, 101, 112, 113, 114,  
115, 126

Jonathan 114

Joseph 55, 74, 112, 113,  
114

Leonard 112

Lucy 50

Lydia 75, 114, 115

Lydia 75, 114, 115

Martha 66, 114

Mary 70, 112, 114, 115

Mary Barker 12

Mercy 114

Naomi 13, 66

Nathaniel 114

Mrs. Penelope 113

Phillip 54, 114

Rachel 115

Rebecca 114

Ruth 109





- Smith, Daniel 50, 70, 82,  
     113, 114  
     Sarah 11, 114, 115  
     Simon 114  
     Stephen 13, 66  
     Susannah 73, 114  
     Thomas 12, 112  
     William 114  
 Southworth, Edward 32  
 Spowell, \_\_\_\_\_ 28  
 Sprague, Samuel 25  
 Sprout, Experience Hawes  
     35, 85  
 Stafford, Amos 13  
     Mercy 13, 14,  
     Thomas 13  
 Squires, Mary 109  
 Stanborough, Alice 61  
     Josiah 61  
 Stanley, Elizabeth 107,  
     114  
 Freelove 17, 22, 27, 30,  
     37, 40, 44, 47, 49,  
     51, 58, 76, 83, 86,  
     124  
     Timothy 116  
 Stebbins, Thankful 115  
 Steed, Jonathan 36  
 Steele, John 106  
 Sterling, Mary 30, 99  
 Stevens, \_\_\_\_\_ 28  
     Benjamin 17  
     Harriet B. 51  
     John 17  
 Stiles, Henry 54  
 Stocking, Samuel 71  
 Stoddard, John 53  
 Stowe, Harriet Beecher  
     53  
 Stowers, Deborah 73  
 Strong, Abigail 115  
     Ebenezer 115  
     Elizabeth 115  
     Esther 115  
     Experience 115  
     Hannah 26, 27, 32,  
         71, 115, 116, 119  
     Jane 71  
     Jerijah 115  
     John 27, 52, 71,  
         115, 116  
     Josiah 115  
     Mary 115, 116  
     Mrs. Mary 115  
     Return 115  
     Samuel 115  
     Sarah 115  
 Strong, Thankful 115  
     Thomas 74, 115  
 Sutton, Thomas 118  
 Swinnerton, Mrs. Elizabeth 117  
     Elizabeth 117  
     Jasper 117  
     Jobe 117  
     Joseph 117  
     Mary 93, 94, 103, 104,  
         117, 118  
     Ruth 117  
 Symmes, Margaret 49  
 Symonds, Catherine 117  
     Mrs. Elizabeth 117  
     James 117  
     John 117  
     Ruth 117  
     Samuel 117  
 Taylor, \_\_\_\_\_ 4  
     Levi 109  
     Wait 59  
 Thacher, Eliza 95  
     John 95  
 Thayer, Daniel 51  
 Thomas, \_\_\_\_\_ 12  
     John 23, 96  
     Sarah 69  
 Thorne, Anna 119  
     Arthuris 119  
     Isabella 119  
     Katherine 119  
     Robert 119  
     Susannah 33, 43, 102, 104,  
         118, 119  
     Thomas 102, 104, 118, 119  
     William 119  
 Thornton, Robert 50  
 Thorpe, Elizabeth 41  
     Samuel 41  
 Threlkel(1)d, Grace 118  
     Launcelot 118  
     Margaret 23, 118  
 Tilton, Mary 45  
 Todd, Mary 18, 40  
 Towne, Jacob 117  
 Tracy, Thomas 53  
 Treadway, Elisha 120  
 Tripp, \_\_\_\_\_ 123  
 Trowbridge, \_\_\_\_\_ 109  
 Trumbull, Hannah 116  
 Tuttle, Sarah 24, 98  
 Tyler, \_\_\_\_\_ 115  
 Underwood, Deborah 31  
 Usher, \_\_\_\_\_ 123  
 Valette, Abigail 66  
 Ventriss, Elizabeth 119  
     Grace 22, 41, 103, 119



Ventriss, Mrs. Grace 27,  
119  
Mary 119  
Moses 23, 27, 41, 103,  
119  
Sarah 26, 27, 119  
Vessey, Mary 101  
Vincent, John 34  
Sarah Allerton 34,  
105  
Wade, Abner 67  
Alverson 5, 10, 14,  
15, 24, 31, 33, 43,  
47, 51, 56, 57, 60,  
61, 62, 64, 90, 92,  
93, 100, 102, 103,  
105, 112, 117, 118,  
120, 121, 122, 127  
Anne 25, 121  
Chauncey 123  
Clinton 123  
Cordelia 123  
Deborah 121  
Mrs. Deborah 66  
Dorcas 67  
Dorothy 25, 121  
Dudley 5, 7, 10, 14,  
15, 24, 31, 33, 43,  
64, 66, 67, 100,  
105, 112, 118, 120,  
121, 127  
Elizabeth 51, 67, 120,  
121  
Gideon 67  
James 121  
John 67, 121  
Jonathan 24, 25, 33,  
43, 44, 67, 105, 118,  
120, 121, 127  
Joseph 93, 122  
Joseph c. 122  
Louisa 122  
Lovinia 93, 122  
Lawson 123  
Lucy 5, 10, 14, 15, 17,  
22, 24, 27, 31, 33,  
34, 37, 43, 44, 47,  
49, 51, 56, 57, 58,  
60, 61, 62, 64, 76,  
83, 86, 90, 92, 93,  
100, 102, 103, 105,  
112, 117, 118, 120,  
122, 123, 124, 127  
Lydia 121  
Marcus P. 122  
Mary 66, 67, 93, 120,  
122, 123

151  
Wade, Mrs. Mary 24, 33, 43,  
105, 118, 120, 121, 127  
Mercy 25, 70, 120, 121  
Naomi 93, 122  
Nathan 66, 67, 121  
Nathaniel 10, 13, 14, 15,  
25, 31, 33, 43, 44, 64,  
66, 100, 102, 104, 105,  
112, 118, 120, 121, 127  
Olive 67  
Pauline 123  
Polly 121  
Prudence 120  
Rebecca 121  
Ruth 66, 67, 121  
Ruth Hawkins 67, 70  
Samuel 25, 120, 121  
Sarah 120  
Simeon 25, 66, 67, 120  
Simon 121  
Solomon 25, 121  
Susannah 25, 120  
Thaddeus, 123  
Mrs. Susannah 120  
Thomas 120  
Uriah 93, 122, 123  
William 67  
Willis S. 122  
Zebulon 67  
Waller, Elizabeth 108  
Jane 111  
Walton, Lydia 7  
Wans, John 63  
Ward, \_\_\_\_\_ 25  
Mary Harris 64  
Ware, Mary 43  
Warner, John 62  
Seth 98, 99  
Warren, Ann 76  
John 35  
Joseph 53  
Warriner, Elizabeth 116  
Waterman, \_\_\_\_\_ 66  
Harriet Jane 52, 123  
Waters, Mary 55  
Watson, Abraham 30, 31, 40, 41,  
47, 124  
Ann(e) 47, 124  
Isaac 31, 47, 124  
Jacob 31, 47, 124  
John 31, 47, 124, 128  
Jonathan 31, 124  
Mrs. Mary 47, 124  
Rebecca 47, 124, 128  
Susannah 30, 31, 40, 47,  
49, 124  
William 31, 124, 128





- wattles, Eudora 100, 110  
     Jervis 100, 110  
 webb, Elmer 110  
     Eudora wattles 100  
     110  
     Jervis 110  
     Mary 28  
     Richard 59  
     Sarah 28  
 Webster, \_\_\_\_\_ 71  
     Abiel 71, 116  
     John 27, 71  
     Jonathan 27  
     Miriam 72  
     Robert 27, 71  
 Weed, Daniel 125  
     Dorcas 125  
     Elizabeth 125  
     Hannah 74, 125  
     Isaac 125  
     John 107, 108, 125  
     Jonas 124, 125  
     Joseph 125  
     Mary 21, 77, 106, 107  
     111, 124, 125  
     Mary Scofield 73  
     Samuel 125  
     Sarah 125  
 Welles, Hepzibah Buell 19  
     Mary 54, 61  
     Thomas 19, 53  
 west, Joan 126  
     Mrs. Madeline 126  
     Martha 5  
     Richard 126  
 Westcott, Damaris 13  
     Damaris Stuckley 11  
     Joanna 125  
     Mercy 13  
     Stuckley 13  
 Westover, Caroline Nelson 2  
 Wheeler, Abigail 68  
 white, Abigail 51  
     Anna 126  
     Daniel 126, 127  
     Elizabeth 46, 126, 127  
     Jacob 126  
     John 126, 127  
     Joseph 127  
     Mary 36, 54, 126, 127  
     Nathaniel 26, 46, 126,  
     127  
     Robert 126  
     Sarah 126, 127  
 Whitehead, Margaret Cov-  
     ington 2  
 whitfield, Henry 62  
 Whiting, Samuel 106  
 Whitman, Deborah 112, 113  
     Valentine 112  
 Whitmore, Hannah 31  
     Samuel 31, 41  
     Thomas 31  
 Whitney, Carl 100  
     Carl Frank 110  
     Cecil 100  
     Elijah 59, 109  
     Frank Henry 100, 110  
     Joan 83  
     Lewis Elwin 100, 110  
     Marlin 100, 110  
 Wiggin, Andrew 25  
     James 25  
 Wilbur, Richard 69, 85  
 Wilcox, Hester 62  
     John 36  
 Wilkinson, Sarah 14  
 Willardson, Enid Beagley 2  
 Williams, Ann 15, 16  
     Mrs. Ann 16  
     Daniel 13  
     Edward 16  
     Hanna 16  
     John 16, 42  
     Lucy 16  
     Mary 16  
     Roger 6, 13  
 Willis, Jonathan 25, 121  
 Wilson, Mary E. 122  
 Winship, Edward 41  
     Margery 41  
 Winston, Esther 88  
     John 88  
 Winter(), Hannah 60  
 Winthrop, \_\_\_\_\_ 24, 43, 77  
     Lucy 43  
     Mary 43, 128  
 Wiswell, Enoch 69  
     Sarah 69  
     Thomas 69  
 Wollen, Jane 34  
 de Wolfe, Freeborn 60  
     Peter 60  
 Wood, David 16  
     Elizabeth 96, 109  
     Elnathan 69  
     Henry 103  
     Mehitable 50  
     Richard 81  
     Samuel 20  
     Stephen 21  
 Woodbridge, John 44, 128  
 Woodward, Freedom 115



Woodworth, Caleb 62  
Wormwoll, Esther 69  
Wright, James 125  
    Jane 61, 62, 92  
    Jonathan 62  
Wyllys, \_\_\_\_\_ 126  
Yorke, Abigail 128  
    Bartholomew 128  
    Dorothy 33, 43, 102,  
        104, 118, 127, 128  
    Edmund 43, 127  
    Joseph 128  
    Mrs. Katherine 127  
    Nathaniel 128  
Youngs, Bethia 55, 79  
de Zouche, Alan 104  
    Ellen 104  
    Endo 104



















0113940